

*veG/veGmGm tčÜMög*

*i vóteÁvb-3*

*i vR%bnZK msMVb*

*tKm@KwW : BPO - 4303*



*miguRK veÁvb, gvbneK I fvlv ěž  
evsj vř`k DŠŠ nekpe`ij q*



This book is licensed under a  
Creative Commons Attribution 4.0 International License.

**veG/veGmGm tçÜMög**

**i vóteÁvb-3**

**i vR%buzK msMVB**

**tj LK**

**W. Zv̄iK kv̄gm̄y ingvb**  
c̄dmi, mi Kvi I i vRbuzK ve fVM,  
Rv̄v̄xi bMi ve k̄te`ij q

**gv̄v̄\$ n̄mb̄ȳingvb**  
ve k̄l Á, Gb̄m̄Ūie

**W. tgv̄v̄\$ n̄veēȳ ingvb**  
m̄ñh̄M̄x Aa`vcK (i vóteÁvb)  
Gm Gm GBP Gj, evD̄ie

**m̄v̄v̄`K**

**W. tgv̄v̄\$ Ave`ȳikx`**  
c̄dmi (i vóteÁvb)  
Gm Gm GBP Gj, evD̄ie

**i Pbv̄%j x m̄v̄v̄`K**

**W. tgv̄v̄\$ n̄veēȳ ingvb**  
Gm Gm GBP Gj, evD̄ie

**veG/ veGmGm tcÜMö**

**i vR%biZK msMvb**

(mKj -Zjersj vt`k Dbkš nekpe`ij q KZR.msi wjZ)

cŭg cKvk : givP©2003

cŭtcKvk : Gicŭ 2004

cŭtcKvk : btf† 2004

cŭtcKvk : givP©2008

cŭtcKvk : givP©2009

cŭtcKvk : 2010

**cŭ**

gimÿ givngÿ gij K

**Kfvi Müd.**

Avāj gij K

**KivúDUvi K†úvR**

tgvt evnvi Dwi b gRg`vi

tgvrnv†š RvKi aj Bmj vg mi Kvi

**cKvkbiq**

cKvkbi, gÿY I veZiY vefiM

ersj vt`k Dššš nekpe`ij q

MvRxcj-1705

**gÿY**

†eY©cŭm©

18/26/4 i Kj ij `vm tj b

XvKv-1100|

**ISBN : 984-34-1027-0**

# miPcĪ

	<b>côv</b>
<b>BDibU 1 : msieavb I miKvi</b>	<b>1</b>
cV - 1 : msieavtbi msÁv I tkYmeFvM	2
cV - 2 : msieavb cĪZôvi wefbaeFvM	5
cV - 3 : DEg msieavtbi `enkó`	7
cV - 4 : miKvĭi tkYmeFvM	10
<b>BDibU 2 : MYZšĭ I GKbrqKZšĭ</b>	<b>15</b>
cV - 1 : MYZšĭ msÁv: cĪ`ÿ I cĭivÿ MYZšĭ	16
cV - 2 : MYZšĭ , Yvej x	19
cV - 3 : MYZšĭ i ħvKeP I midtj`i kZĕj x	22
cV - 4 : GKbrqKZšĭ	25
<b>BDibU 3 : GKĭKv`K I hÿivóĭq miKvi</b>	<b>29</b>
cV - 1 : GKĭKv`K miKvi	30
cV - 2 : hÿivóĭq miKvi	33
cV - 3 : hÿivóĭq miKvĭi mvecĪZK cĕYZv	37
cV - 4 : hÿivóĭq miKvĭi midtj`i kZĕj x	40
<b>BDibU 4 : msm`xq I ivóĕvZ kvwZ miKvi</b>	<b>43</b>
cV - 1 : ivóĕvZ kvwZ miKvi	44
cV - 2 : msm`xq miKvi	47
cV - 3 : msm`xq I ivóĕvZ kvwZ miKvĭi gta` cV`R`	50
<b>BDibU 5 : miKvĭi wefbaeFvM I ħgZv`ZšĭKiY bwiZ</b>	<b>53</b>
cV - 1 : ħgZv`ZšĭKiY bwiZ I Gi Kvhrvvi Zv	54
cV - 2 : AvBb cwi I t`i , iazĭ I Kvhrĕj x AvBb cĕqb c×wZ	58
cV - 3 : GKKÿ I wĪKÿ AvBbmfvĭi `enkó`	63
cV - 4 : kvmb wefvĭMi , iazĭ I Kvhrĕj x	67
cV - 5 : wePvi wefvĭMi , iazĭ I Kvhrĕj x Ges wePvi wefvĭMi `ĕarvZv	70
<b>BDibU 6 : vbePkgŪj x I ivR%wZK`j</b>	<b>75</b>
cV - 1 : vbePkgŪj xi , iazĭ I Kvhrĕj x	76
cV - 2 : meRbxb tFvUwaKvi: cĪ`ÿ I cĭivÿ vbePb	79
cV - 3 : ivR%wZK`j i msÁv I Kvhrĕj x	83
cV - 4 : GK`j xq, wĪ`j xq I eŪ`j xq e`e`v I MYZwšĭK ivtó`metivax`j	87
cV - 5 : RbgZ	91

<b>BDibU 7</b>	<b>: Avgj vZšj I PvcmpóKvi x tMvòx</b>	<b>95</b>
cV - 1	: Avgj vZšj	96
cV - 2	: Avgj vZšj FvgKv I Gi vbqšY	99
cV - 3	: PvcmpóKvi x tMvòx	102
<b>BDibU 8</b>	<b>: `vbq mi Kvi I Dbqb cKvmb</b>	<b>105</b>
cV - 1	: `vbq mi Kvi I Zvi μgveKvk	106
cV - 2	: ersj vt`tk `vbq mi Kvi e`e`v	112
cV - 3	: tK`iq mi Kvi I `vbq `vqEkvmb	115
cV - 4	: Dbqb cKvmb	118
<b>BDibU 9</b>	<b>: RvZmsN</b>	<b>121</b>
cV - 1	: RvZmsN MVtbi cUfvg	122
cV - 2	: RvZms†Ni j`y`, D†Ík` I bvxZgij v	126
cV - 3	: RvZms†Ni MVb c×vZ	129
cV - 4	: RvZms†Ni gnvmiPe	135
cV - 5	: RvZms†Ni mvdj` I e`_Zv	137

# ivR%wZK mslMvb

BPO-4303

## veG/veGmGm tcÜMöj

gubly mvgmRK Rxe| AvapK mgvRe'e`vq ivR%wZK  
mslMvbi evBti m' mvgmRK I ivóiq Rxeb Kíbv Kiv hvq  
bv| mözivR%wZK mslMvb m'útk®vefbaehjM ivóieÁvbx I  
`vk@KMY wPšl-fvebv KtiQb| m'x;Lj Rxeibi Rb"  
ivR%wZK mslMvbi wefbae w'K m'útk® Avb jvf Kiv  
c@qvRb| G cyk ivR%wZK mslMvbi wefbaeKvi I c@qm  
m'útk® AvtjvPbv Kiv nqtQ| eBuU evsjv`k Dšš  
wekpe`vj tqi veG/veGmGm tcÜMöjgi wk'lv\_xp`i gvb Abhvax  
iivPZ| Dšš wk'lv cxwZi AvtjvK iivPZ G cyk t\_k  
wk'lv\_xpv DckZ.n`eb etj Avkv Kiv hvq|



mvgmRK veÁvb, gvbueK I filv`ž  
evsjv`k Dšš wekpe`vj q  
MvRxcj-1705

## ciW ubt` Rbv

ncq ukÿv\_x®

Dšÿ ukÿY c×iZ ubfP weG/weGmGm tçMôtg fuz^nI qvi Rb" mvgwRK weÁvb, gvbieK I fvlv -ç t\_+K  
AvcbrtK -Mz RvbMPO| iVR%wZK msMVb eBiu `i-ukÿtYi DcthmX Kti GK weikI c×iZtZ tj Lv ntqtQ|  
G c×iZi gva'tg ukÿv\_x®bR `vqtZ; ubtRi mÿeavGZ ukÿvj vf Kti | At=-ij qv, KvbWv, Pxb, Rvcib, tKwi qv,  
\_vBj`vð, gvj qmkqv, cwiK`lb, fvi Z I hÿ i vR`mn weikI weirfbat`tk G ukÿv dj çh-çtj çÿvmbZ ntqtQ|

`i-ukÿY e`e`vq gWzj vi c×iZtZ eB tj Lv GKiu i×iZim× e`vci | G eBiu civ KitZ tMtj Avcub t`Lteb,  
eBiuUz Kuzcq BDubU itqtQ| çZiu BDubU Avei KtqKuU civV wef³ | çZiu BDubU i`iaZB AvtQ  
fugKv| GiU çto Avcub eštZ civ teb BDubUUtZ uk weI q RvbZ hrtPQb|

çZiu civVi `iaZ GK ev GKwaK DfItk`i K\_v evv ntqtQ| ciW tkfI Avcub uk ukLtz, ejtz ev eY®v  
KitZ civteb Zv DfItk` Dtl Kiv ntqtQ| gWzj vi c×iZtZ GiU GKiu AZ`vek`K Ask hv AvcbrtK  
gvbmKfite`Zwi Kti Ztete|

çZiu civV t`Lteb civVÉi gj`vqb| GiU AvcbrtK -gj`vqtb mšhM t`te| civVÉi gj`vqb hv mšI RbK  
nq Zte eštZ nte civU Avcvri AvtÉ GtmtQ| civVÉi gj`vqtb civteb `be®³K çkç msvÿB I iPbvj-K  
çkç tkfI AvtQ DEi gvj v|

çkçtjv fivj Kti çto t`Lteb DEi uk nI qv DvPZ| Avcvri fivbvi m½ DEi bv vgvj tj civ, tjv Avei  
Aa`qb Kiab| th, tjvi DEi tj Lv tbB, tm, tjv eBiuI mivvth` ubtRB`Zwi Kiab| ubtRi gZ Kti` miVK DEi  
`Zwi Kiv tgrfUB KuWb KivR bq| hv` tKvb weI q eštZ Amÿeav nq, tmÿtI Avcvri ubKU` UDtUwi qvj  
tKt` i ukÿKt`i mivvth` ubb| mncvxt`i m½ Avj vc Avtj vPvri gva'tgl mgm`vi mgvavb tçtZ tPov Kiab|

gvbÿI civVi mvgvbv ubv`® bq| mgq tçtj Rvbvi Rb` Avti v mQymvqK eB çto t`Ltz civi b| eBtqi ubt`R  
Abjvqv civ MhY Kiab| Avkv Kwi Avcub civV KZKvh®teb|

Argiv Avcvri mÿi I D¾j fivel`r Kvgbv KiUQ|



# msiearb I miKvi

## figKv

msiearb nt`Q tKvb ivó<sup>3</sup> ev miKviti cãvb Pnij Kvkw<sup>3</sup> | msiearb e`ZxZ tKvb ivóB mōzl mÿi fiŧe cvi Pnij Z ntZ citi br | msiearŧbi g j Dŧik` nt`QQ ivtóŧ ŷgZv tKv\_vq Zv ubaŧŧY Kiv Ges miKviti wefbaefvŧMi gŧa` weivRgub ŷgZv I RbMŧYi mŧ½ m=úŧKŦ tgšij K KvVŧgvi weeiY t`ŧqv | mnR K\_vq ejv hvq th GKwU t`ŧki msiearŧb ŷgZv m=úŧKŦ weeiY\_vŧK | mgvR e`e`vq G m=úŧK©cwi eZŦ NUŧj msiearŧbi I cwi eZŦbi `vex j ŷ` Kiv hvq |

miKvi ivtóŧ GKwU tgšij K Dcv`vb | ivó<sup>3</sup> Pij bri `vqZcvj bKvix AvBub cãZôvb wntmte miKvi mveŷwYK fiŧe vprqkxj | miKvi ejŧZ tKvb GKK cãZôvbŧK tevSivq br | eis msiearŧbi Aaxb I mg\_ŧb AvBvblyvqx cãZwôZ mKj cãZôvb, mšMVb I GŧRŸŧK miKviti Ask wntmte MY` Kiv nq | msiearŧb ewŷZ Av`kvej xŧK ev`bvwqZ Kivi `vqZm=úŧe mKj cãZôvbŧi mgwóevPK Afe`w<sup>3</sup>B nj miKvi | wefbae ivtóŧ mvgwRK, A\_ŧwZK I ivR%wZK cwi w`wzi wfbzvi KvŧY miKviti wfbwŧfbaefc Avgiv t`LŧZ cvB | weŧkŧi cãZwU t`ŧk miKviti gva`ŧg ivtóŧ B`Qv cKwKZ I KvhRix nq | miKviti ŷgZv I Kvhŧej xŧK gj-Z wZbuU kvLvq fivM Kiv nq | h\_v: AvBb wefivM, kvmb wefivM I wePvi wefivM | mvariYZ AvBb wefivM AvBb cŧqB Kŧi | kvmb wefivM cŧxZ AvBb KvhRi Kŧi | wePvi wefivM AvBŧbi e`vL`v weŧkŧi Y Ges AvBb Agvb`Kvi xŧK kw`cãvb Kŧi | Gfiŧe wZbuU wefiŧMi gva`ŧg miKvi Zvi figKv cvj b Kŧi |

ŷgZvi wefivRb, cvi `úmi K m=úK,© fvi mvg`, RbMŧYi mŧ\_ Gi ci`úi vprq Avakvi, KZŦ` BZ`w` wŧŧqB msiearb cãZwôZ nq |

GB Aa`vŧqi cvW, tj vŧZ th me weiq wŧŧq Avŧj vPbv Kiv nŧe Zv w=ŧfc:

### G BDŧŧUi cvW, tj vnt`Q t

- ◆ cvV-1: msiearŧbi msÁv I tkYwefivM |
- ◆ cvV-2: msiearb cãZôvi wefbaexwZ |
- ◆ cvV-3: DĚg msiearŧbi `enkó` |
- ◆ cvV-4: miKviti tkYx wefivM |



# **ms̄eavt̄bi ms̄Av I tk̄YnefvM**

## **Dt̄ik̄**

### **G cW tk̄I Av̄cib—**

- υ ms̄eavt̄bi ms̄Av w̄ t̄Z cvi t̄eb;
- υ wj mLZ I Awj mLZ ms̄eavb wK Zv̄0 ej t̄Z cvi t̄eb;
- υ mḡwi eZ̄B̄xq I `ȳúwi eZ̄B̄xq ms̄eavb m̄útk̄Av̄t̄j vPbv Ki t̄Z cvi t̄eb;
- υ GK̄t̄K̄w̄`K I h̄ȳ i v̄óiq ms̄eavb wK Zv̄0 e`vL̄v Ki t̄Z cvi t̄eb|

M̄0K `vk̄0K Gwi óUj t̄\_t̄K iia K̄ti AvR ch̄S̄f eū w̄P̄š̄me` Ges i v̄óite`MY w̄w̄fb̄v̄t̄e ms̄eavt̄bi ms̄Av w̄ t̄q̄t̄Qb|Gwi óUj i ḡt̄Z, 0ms̄eavb Ggb GK̄w̄ R̄xeb c̄x̄w̄Z hv i v̄ó`w̄b̄t̄Ri R̄t̄b` t̄e t̄Q w̄b̄t̄q̄t̄Q|0 (Constitution is the way of life the state has chosen for itself) Aa`vcK d̄vB̄v̄t̄i i ḡt̄Z (The Fundamental Political institutis is the constitution." A\_w̄ t̄ḡš̄ij K i vR%0w̄ZK c̄0Z̄0vb , t̄j vB n̄t̄"Q ms̄eavb| w̄m. Gd. óš Gi ḡt̄Z, 0ms̄eavb n̄t̄"Q t̄mB mKj w̄bqg K̄vb̄t̄bi mḡw̄0 hv 0v̄iv mi K̄v̄t̄i i ȳgZv, k̄w̄m̄t̄Zi Aw̄aK̄vi Ges G `0̄t̄qi ga`K̄vi m̄úK̄0bāw̄i Z n̄t̄q \_v̄t̄K|0 j W̄ēiB̄m ms̄eavt̄bi ms̄Av w̄ t̄Z w̄M̄t̄q e t̄j b, 0ms̄eavb n̄t̄j v Ggb KZ , t̄j v AvBb I c̄0v̄i mḡw̄0 hvi ḡva`t̄g i v̄óiq R̄xeb c̄wi P̄w̄ij Z nq|0 Aa`vcK t̄K. w̄m. úB̄q̄v̄t̄i i f̄v̄l̄vq, 0ms̄eavb n̄t̄"Q t̄m mKj w̄bq̄t̄i mḡw̄0 hv w̄K Dt̄ik̄" Ges t̄K̄iv w̄e f̄v̄t̄Mi ḡva`t̄g mi K̄v̄t̄i i ȳgZv c̄wi P̄w̄ij Z n̄t̄e Zv w̄bq̄š̄ȳ K̄ti |0

ms̄eavb m̄útk̄Dc̄t̄iv<sup>3</sup> c̄0É ms̄Avmḡr t̄\_t̄K ej v hvq, ms̄eavb n̄t̄"Q i v̄t̄ó̄f̄ t̄mBme t̄ḡš̄ij K i w̄Zb̄w̄Z hv 0v̄iv mi K̄v̄t̄i i M̄Vb K̄v̄v̄t̄gv, mi K̄v̄t̄i i w̄ēr̄f̄b̄w̄e f̄v̄t̄Mi ḡt̄a` cvi `úwi K m̄úK̄0 i ȳgZv Ges R̄bM̄t̄Yi Dci mi K̄v̄t̄i i ȳgZv ev KZ̄š̄i Ges Ab̄w̄ t̄K R̄bM̄t̄Yi Aw̄aK̄vi BZ`w̄ w̄bāw̄i Z n̄t̄q \_v̄t̄K|

Āt̄bK i v̄óite Av̄v̄x ḡt̄b K̄t̄ib th ms̄eavb̄t̄K e`cK Ges ms̄K̄x̄ȲĀt̄\_`e`vL̄v K̄iv bv n̄t̄j t̄K̄iv ms̄eavt̄bi `t̄fc h\_vh\_fv̄t̄e Dc̄j w̄a K̄iv m̄úe bq| ms̄K̄x̄ȲĀt̄\_`ms̄eavb nj t̄mB me c̄Ȳ0%F̄v̄t̄e wj mLZ w̄bqgK̄vb̄t̄bi mḡw̄0 hv̄t̄` i 0v̄iv mi K̄v̄t̄i i M̄Vb, c̄K̄w̄Z, mi K̄v̄t̄i i w̄ēr̄f̄b̄w̄e f̄v̄t̄Mi m̄s̄M̄Vb, K̄v̄h̄ēj x Ges Zv̄t̄` i cvi `úwi K m̄úK̄0 i v̄t̄ó̄f̄ m̄t̄½ b̄v̄M̄wi K̄t̄` i m̄úK̄0c̄f̄w̄Z w̄bq̄š̄z nq| Aa`vcK M̄v̄Ȳf̄ ms̄K̄x̄ȲĀ\_`w̄f̄w̄ĒK ms̄eavb̄t̄K 0Av̄b̄ḡw̄bK ms̄eavb̄0 b̄v̄t̄g Aw̄f̄w̄Z K̄t̄i t̄Qb| e`vcK Āt̄\_`ms̄eavb ej t̄Z t̄K̄iv t̄`t̄ki k̄imbe`e`v̄ w̄bq̄š̄ȳK̄vi x wj mLZ Ges Awj mLZ mKj c̄K̄vi w̄bqgK̄vb̄t̄y Ges Av̄av̄bK Āt̄\_`ms̄eavb ej t̄Z ms̄eavb̄K I m̄v̄avi Y AvBb Ges Awj mLZ w̄bqgK̄vb̄t̄y ej t̄Z c̄0v̄, `w̄N̄R̄v̄j āt̄i c̄0w̄ij Z i w̄Z I Av̄P̄ri Av̄P̄i Ȳt̄K t̄eiv̄S̄v̄q| M̄v̄Ȳf̄ e`vcK Āt̄\_`ms̄eavb̄t̄K 0c̄K̄Z̄0 ms̄eavb b̄v̄t̄g D̄t̄j L̄ K̄t̄i e t̄j b th, c̄K̄Z.ms̄eavb nj c̄0v̄ Ges Zv Awj mLZ Av̄B̄t̄bi x̄v̄iv m̄st̄k̄w̄aZ, c̄wi em̄Z̄š̄ Ges bZ̄b c̄wi w̄`w̄Zi m̄t̄½ m̄vḡÄm`c̄ȲAv̄b̄ḡw̄bK ms̄eavb|

## **ms̄eavt̄bi tk̄YnefvM**

ms̄eavt̄bi GK̄w̄aK tk̄YnefvM i t̄q̄t̄Q, thgb:

1. wj mLZ Ges Awj mLZ|
2. mḡwi eZ̄B̄xq Ges `ȳúwi eZ̄B̄xq|
3. GK̄t̄K̄w̄`K Ges h̄ȳ i v̄óiq|

### 1. **uj uLZ I Auj uLZ msieavb**

msieavbʃK uj uLZ Ges Auj uLZ G `ʒfvtM fVM Kiv hvq| uj uLZ msieavb nʃQ tmB msieavb thLvʃb msieavʃbi tgšij K bñZ, ʃjv GK ev GKwaK `uj ʃj uj uLZ Ae`vq we`vgvb \_vʃK| hʒivó, dviY I evsj vt`ki msieavb uj uLZ msieavb| Aciv`ʃK Auj uLZ msieavb nʃjv tmB msieavb thLvʃb msieavʃbi tgšij K bñZ, ʃjv wefʃbce AvPvi, cŭv, iñZbñZ Ges wePvi wefVMxq wñvʃʃi gʃa` weivRgvb \_vʃK| weUk msieavb Gi GKwU DEg D`vniY|

cKZcʃj ʃKvb msieavbB m`uYʃʃc uj uLZ wKsev m`uYʃʃc Auj uLZ bq| Auj uLZ msieavʃbi wKQyñKQyñj uLZ Ask \_vʃK| Averi uj uLZ msieavʃbi wKQyñKQyñj uLZ Ask \_vʃK| thgb- weʃUʃbi msieavb gj-Z Auj uLZ wKŠ` Gi wKQyAsk thgb, g`MbvKivUʃ, AwaKvi vej, AwaKvʃi i Avʃe`b cʃvZ. uj uLZ Ask| Aciv`ʃK Avʃgvi Kvi msieavb uj uLZ nʃj I ʃcñmʃWʃ:Ui weʃPb c`xwZ, ivR`ñwZK `ʃj i msMVb, KʃmMmi-Kge`xwZ cʃvZ. cŭv I cʃvʃj Z iñZbñZi Dci wʃvE Kʃi Mʃo DʃvʃQ|

### 2. **mgwi eZʃiq I `yúwii eZʃiq msieavb**

msieavbʃK Avevi mgwi eZʃiq Ges `yúwii eZʃiq `ʒfvtM fVM Kiv hvq| j W`eñBm G tkYx wefʃMi Dʃi vʃv| gj-Z mʃʃkvab c`xwZi-Dci wʃvE Kʃi msieavʃbi G tkYx wefVM Kiv nq| mgwi eZʃiq msieavb nʃjv hv mñR mʃʃkvab, cwii eZʃ ev i`e`j Kiv hvq| G cKvʃi i msieavbʃK cwii eZʃ KiʃZ nʃj ʃKvb weʃkl wqʃgi cŭqvRb nq bv| thgb weʃUʃbi msieavb mgwi eZʃiq| tmLvʃb ʃKvb mʃvweavbK AvBbʃK cwii eZʃ ev mʃʃkvab KiʃZ nʃj weUk cij ʃgUʃʃK ʃKvb c`K ev Rñj c`xwZ Aej `b KiʃZ nq bv| th ʃKvb mʃvvi Y AvBʃbi gZ mʃʃkvab Kiv hvq|

Aciv`ʃK `yúwii eZʃiq msieavb ej ʃZ tevSvq th msieavb cwii eZʃ KiʃZ nʃj ʃKvb GKwU weʃkl aiʃbi Rñj ev c`K c`xwZ Aej `ʃbi cŭqvRb nq| AvBbmfv BʃQ KiʃZ B ʃKvb AvBbʃK mʃʃkvab KiʃZ cʃvi bv| mʃvvi YZ tgvU m`m`i `ʒ-ZZxqsk m`m`i mg\_ñmn Ab`v` wKQyRñj kZ`ci-Y KiʃZ nq|

### 3. **GKʃKw`K I hʒivóʃq msieavb**

msieavbʃK GKʃK`ñK Ges hʒivóʃq-`ʃkYʃZ fVM Kiv hvq| GK ʃK`ñK msieavb nʃQ thLvʃb mi Kvʃi i mKj yʒZv ʃKʃ`ʃ nʃZ wʃʃqñRZ \_vʃK| G aiʃbi msieavʃb ʃK`a Ges cŭ`ʃki gʃa` yʒZv eʃUb Kiv nq bv| Aciv`ʃK hʒivóʃq msieavʃb mi Kvʃi i mKj yʒZv ʃKʃ`a bv ʃ\_ʃK ʃK`a I cŭ`ʃki gʃa` wefʃ \_vʃK| GKʃKw`K msieavʃbi D`vniY nʃjv eUk msieavb Ges hʒivóʃq msieavʃbi D`vniY nʃjv Avʃgvi Kvi hʒivóʃq msieavb| mʃvvi YZ hʒivóʃq msieavb `yúwii eZʃiq Ges GKʃK`ñK msieavb mgwi eZʃiq nʃq \_vʃK|

**mvi K\_v**

msieavb nʃQ- KZ, ʃjv AvBb I wqʃg-Kivʃbi mgwi hvi gva`ʃg ivóʃq Rxeb cwii Pñj Z nq| msieavb Qivon ʃKvb ivóʃ ev mi Kvi mY`i fʃʃe cwii Pñj Z nʃZ cʃvi bv| ivóʃ I mgvR ʃʃ` msieavb wefʃbceKvi nʃZ cʃvi | mgvR I ivóʃq e`vi cwii eZʃ I cŭqvRʃbi ZñMʃ` msieavʃbi I cwii eZʃ I cwii eaʃ mñwZ nʃq \_vʃK| msieavb ivóʃ e`vi tgšij K AvBb|

GmGmGBPGj

**c#V#Ei gj`iqb**

**e#bePbx c#kæ**

**m#K D#E#i #K (√) #P#i # b**

1. ms#earb Ggb GK#U R#eb c#x#Z hv i v#b#Ri R#b` te#Q #b#q#Q|- G D#U#U Kvi?

K. #c#Uv;

L. G#i ÷ Uj ;

M. d#B#vi ;

N. #m, Gd, ÷ \$|

2. ms#earb n#j v Ggb KZK, #j v AvBb I c#vi mg#ó hvi g#v`#g i v#q R#eb c#i P#j Z nq|- G D#U#U Kvi?

K. Aa`vcK d#B#vi ;

L. #K, #m #B#vi ;

M. j W#e#B#m;

N. #m. Gd, ÷ \$|



3. #K#b #`#ki ms#earb Avj #LZ ?

K. h#i v#ó#i ;

L. d#Y#i ;

M. #e#U#bi ;

N. e#j #`#ki |

4. "The Fundamental political institutions is the constitution"   G D#U#U #K K#i #Qb?

K. j W#e#B#m;

L. Aa`vcK d#B#vi ;

M. G#i ÷ Uj ;

N. #K #m #B#vi |

**D#E#j#v t 1.L; 2.M; 3.M; 4.L|**

**ms#y#B D#E#j-K c#kæ**

1. ms#ear#bi ms#v`#b|

**i P#j#K c#kæ**

1. ms#ear#bi #k#v#e#v#m m#ú#K#Av#j v#P#v Ki ab|



# mswearb cĭZōvi c×wZ

## Dĭĭk`

### G cĭW tkĭl Avcĭb—

- ◆ mswearb cĭZōvi c×wZ wK Zv ej tZ cvi teb;
- ◆ mswearb cĭZōvi PriwU c×wZ Avtj vPbv KĭtZ cvi teb|

Aa`vck tMĭUĭj i gĭZ PriwU wfbwĭ c\_ K c×wZi gva`tg AvaybK ivto<sup>a</sup> mswearb cĭZwōZ nq| G c×wZ\_ tĭj v nĭ`Q:

1. Abĭgv`b mĭĭ;
2. B`QvKZ.iPbv gva`tg;
3. μgweZĭbi gva`tg;
4. wecĭei ga`tg|

### 1. Abĭgv`b mĭĭ

ivó<sup>a</sup> Drcwĭi weKvk avivi cĭgve`lq Awakisk ivtoB `^ĭZwšK kimbē`e`v Pĭj ywQj | kwmK wQĭj b tm`QvPvix Ges meĭq yġZvi Awakvix| MYZš; I MYZwšK gĭ`teva ZLbI weKwKZ nq wĭ| wKš` mgĭqi weeZĭb MYZwšK gĭ`tevtai weKvk ĭiæntj RbMĭYi gĭa` tgšĭj K Awakvi m`úĭK<sup>o</sup>avi Yv Rbĭ jvf Kĭi | GgZve`lq wecĭei fĭq ivRv ev kwmK GKwU weae× `wĭj tĭj gva`tg RbMĭYi wĭKU kimb yġZvi cĭqwm Kivi AĭwKvi Kĭib| ivRv cĭĖ Pwĭi Gme kZĭejĭK mswearb etj gĭb Kiv nq| ivRv Pwĭi wea wearb\_ tĭj wĭtR B`QvKZfĭte cwĭeZĭ KĭtZb bv| G aiĭbi PwĭB ivRvi yġZvi cwĭwa AĭbKvstK mwgZ Kĭi | Gfĭte 1814 mĭtj divmx ivRv Aóv`k jĭ, 1905 mĭtj iwkvqv wĭZwq Rvi wĭtKvj w, 1849 mĭtj Aw`tĭvq ivRv chwĭm tRĭtmd Ges Rvcĭĭbi mgĭU wĭR wĭR t`ĭki mswearb tNvYv Kĭib| Avi GwUB nj Abĭgv`ĭbi gva`tg mswearb cĭZōvi cKZ.c×wZ| AZGe Avgiv ej tZ cwĭi mswearb cĭZōvi cĭwĭgK c×wZ nĭ`Q Abĭgv`b c×wZ|

### 2. B`QvKZ iPbv

mswearb iPbv Dĭĭk` weĭkĭi tKvb tKvb t`ĭk weĭkl mĭsĭĭbi e`e`v Kiv nq| tmLĭtb MYcwĭl` Lmov mswearb cĭqĭb Kĭi | AvBb cwĭlĭ`i msL`wMwi ō m`m` jĭvĭv GB Lmov mswearb MpxZ nĭtj Zv mswearb wmwĭte cwĭMwY nq| G aiĭbi mswearb cĭqĭtbi ev`ē avi Yv ĭfcjvf Kĭi divmx wecĭ I 1776 mĭtj wĭj vtWj wĭqv mĭsĭĭĭb Avtĭwĭ Kiv hĭy ivtoĭ mswearb cĭqĭtbi ci t`ĭK| ZvQvov ersj vt`k, fvi Z, cwĭK`ĭb I Kgbl tĭj\_ fĭ bZĭ ivó\_ tĭj vtZ G c×wZtZ mswearb iwPZ nĭtĭQ|

### 3. μgweZĭb

HwZnwMk weeZĭbi gva`tgI mswearb cĭZwōZ nĭtZ cvĭi | RbMĭYi gĭa` MYZwšK a`vb avi Yv weKvĭki mĭt\_ mĭt\_ t`^QvPvix kwmKĭ`i yġZvi RbcĭZwĭwat`i nĭtZ Pĭj Avtm| `xNĭb aĭi mgvĭR cĭwĭj Z wea wearb I ivR%wZK cĭZōvb\_ tĭj v mi Kvi KZĭ `eaZv jvf Kĭi | Gme cĭv, cĭwĭj Z wĭbq I iwZbwZ\_ tĭj v tkI chšmswearbK gh<sup>o</sup> jvf Kĭi | G aiĭbi mswearb μgweZĭbi dj | GB c×wZtZ cĭwZ mswearb `Zix Kiv nq bv eis Zv weKwKZ nq| weĭUĭbi mswearb Gi Dĭj\_ĭthvM` D`vniY| BwZnĭtmi avivq 1688 mĭtj i tMšĭ egq wecĭ, 1689 mĭtj i wej Ae ivBUMĭ 1701 mĭtj i G`± Ae tmĭUj tĭgU BZ`w`i ga`w`tq weĭUĭbi mswearb weKvk jvf Kĭi tQ|

### 4. wecĭ

wecĭei gva`tgI mswearb cĭZwōZ nq| RbMY hLb cĭwĭj Z mi Kvi Ges kimb e`e`lq D<sup>3</sup> mi Kvi I kimb e`e`ĭK DrLvZ Kivi c\_ bv cĭq ZLbB Zvĭv wecĭei gva`tg Zv mvab KĭtZ AMĭhi nq| hLb RbMY

GmGmGBPGj

AZ<sup>v</sup>Pwi Z, AcgmbZ Ges j wAZ nZ \_vK ZLb Zviv wecæKB GKgvI cwi TivYi Dcvq etj gtb Kti | KLb I t<sup>-</sup>Lu hvq th, wecæi dtj ygZiq Avm, mvgwi K KZ<sup>ÿ</sup> bZb msweartbi Lmov ^Zix Kti RbMtiYi ubKU mi vmi Abjgv<sup>b</sup> b tPtq etm | Avevi AtbK mgq mvgwi K KZ<sup>ÿ</sup> mswearb Kugkb MVtbi gva<sup>tg</sup> mswearb cÿqb KiZ Abjgv<sup>b</sup> Kvgbv Kti | Avtgui Kvi hÿ i vtofi tKvb tKvb A½i vR<sup>3</sup>, divmx wecæi ci dtY, 1917 wecæi ci i vnkqvg Ges m<sup>v</sup>cZKKvtj t<sup>-</sup>utb Dctiv<sup>3</sup> c<sup>x</sup>vZi gva<sup>tg</sup> mswearb cZvôZ nqtQ |

**mvi K\_v**

mswearb cZvôZi wefbæcÿ<sup>v</sup> i tqtQ | Abjgv<sup>b</sup>, B<sup>v</sup>QvKZ i Pbv, µgweZ<sup>ÿ</sup> I wecæ cÿ<sup>v</sup>Z c<sup>x</sup>vZi th tKvb GKvU Ae j<sup>v</sup>tb Kti wekji wefbæcÿ<sup>v</sup> tk mswearb cÿqb Kti tQ | Zte GK\_v mZ<sup>3</sup> th, Dctiv<sup>3</sup> c<sup>x</sup>vZ, tji gfa<sup>v</sup> MYcwi I<sup>-</sup> KZ<sup>ÿ</sup> cÿ<sup>v</sup>Z mswearbB tkb mswearb etj ^Kvi Kiv nq |

**cÿVvEi gj<sup>v</sup>iqb  
eûbePbx cÿæ**

**mVK DËti vK (v) vPy v b**

- 1. mswearb cZvôZi cÿ<sup>v</sup>gK c<sup>x</sup>vZ n<sup>v</sup>Q-  
K. ^ec<sup>v</sup>weK c<sup>x</sup>vZ;  
L. Abjgv<sup>b</sup> c<sup>x</sup>vZ;  
M. msm<sup>v</sup>xq c<sup>x</sup>vZ;  
N. B<sup>v</sup>QvKZ i Pbv |

- 2. gvK<sup>ÿ</sup> hÿ i vtofi mswearb cÿqb Kiv nq-  
K. 1776 mvtj ;  
L. 1778 mvtj ;  
M. 1789 mvtj ;  
N. 1917 mvtj |

- 3. wefU<sup>v</sup>tbi mswearb vK fite ^Zix nqtQ ?  
K. wecæi gva<sup>tg</sup>;  
L. B<sup>v</sup>QvKZ i Pbv gva<sup>tg</sup>;  
M. µgweZ<sup>ÿ</sup>bi ga<sup>v</sup> v<sup>v</sup> tq;  
N. cvj gtbUi gva<sup>tg</sup> |

- 4. 1917 mvtj wecæi ga<sup>v</sup> v<sup>v</sup> tq mswearb cZvôZ nq -  
K. i vnkqvg;  
L. P<sup>v</sup>tb;  
M. t<sup>-</sup>utb;  
N. dtY |

**DËigvj vt 1.L; 2.K; 3.M; 4.K**

**msvB DËigj-K cÿæ**

- 1. mswearb cZvôZi BQvKZ i Pbv c<sup>x</sup>vZ vK?

**iPbvj-K cÿæ**

- 1. mswearb cZvôZi wefbæc<sup>x</sup>vZ m<sup>v</sup>utK<sup>v</sup>Avtj vPbv Ki ab |

# DĚg msweartbi `enkó

## Dfík

### G ciW tkfI Avcib—

- ◆ DĚg msweartbi msÁv ej tZ cvi teb;
- ◆ DĚg msweartbi `enkó eYĎv Ki tZ cvi teb|

## fngKv

GKiu t`tki msweartbi Ab`Zg Dfík n`Q ivtóf gj- ýgZv tKv\_vq Zv ubafjY Kiv Ges miKvĭi weifbæ wefufMi gta` weivRgub ýgZv m=útkP muVK weeiY t`Ńqv| mswearb ivtóf tgšij K ivR%buzK cĭZóvb\_tjv thgb, AvBb wefVM, kvmb wefVM, wePvi wefVM, ivR%buzK `j I ubePKgŮj x cŃuZi ga`Kvi ýgZv m=úK® tKgb nte BZ`w i wbt`R `vb Kti \_vtK| Gme cĭZóvb\_tjv GtK Acti i m½ m=úKŃj | mživis mswearb n`Q GKiu `cĭ`fj| mvgmRK, ivR%buzK, A\_%buzK I mvs`uzK Dbuz mvaĭbi Rb` i vto`GKiu DĚg msweartbi cĭqvRbxqZv Ab`xKivhP ũK ũK `enkó` ev\_bvejx\_vKtj GKiu mswearb DĚg etj wefemPZ nte G weftq mswearb wefKI AMY ubtgm³ `enkó`i K\_v Dfj L Kti tQb| h\_vt

1. **mžúóZv** : DĚg msweartbi cĭvb `enkó` n`Q mžúóZv| mswearb mžúó I mžov`Ń nIqv `iKvi, thb mswearbuI eštZ Kvi I Amjev br nq| mživis DĚg mswearb A\_ey;cĭAj I mnR fvlvq i wPZ nřZ nte|
2. **tgšij K AwaKvi** : msweartb tgšij K AwaKviĭi Dfj L \_vKtj miKvi KLbI t`QvPvix nřZ cviĭi bvl kvmb wefVM RbMĭYi AwaKvi ýbæKtZ PvBtj RbMY miKviĭi weiašx mswearb jsNĭbi Aurfthw AvbřZ cviĭi | dtj miKviĭi `řvPvix cĭYZv eŮ nq Ges RbMĭYi `řaxZv Aybæ\_vtK| mživis tgšij K AwaKvi AšřjKiY DĚg msweartbi GKiu wefKI w K|
3. **wj wLZ mswearb** : DĚg msweartbi Ab`Zg `enkó` nřjv wj wLZ mswearb| wj wLZ mswearb br \_vKtj AtbK Riwj Zv t`Lv w`řZ cviĭi | wj wLZ msweartb RbMĭYi tgšij K AwaKvi msiwjZ \_vKvi m=tebv tekx|
4. **mefřšg ýgZvi gta` fvi mvg` i ýv** : DĚg msweartbi GKiu cĭvb `enkó` nřjv mrefřšg ýgZvi gta` fvi mvg` i ýv Kiv| mrefřšgZ; eUĭbi řjřĭ DĚg mswearb wefKI fngKv cvj b Kti | KviY miKvi Ges RbMĭYi gta` fvi mvg` i ýv Kiv AZ`vekK Ab`\_vq MYAfj vb ev wecĭei fq \_vtK|
5. **mgřqvcthwMz** : DĚg msweartbi Aci GKiu Dfj L thwM` `enkó` nřjv GB th, DĚg msweartb K Aek`B mvgmRK I ivóřq cwi eZĭbi m½ Zvj wgvjřq PjřZ nq| mgvr MwKxy, mgvřR ũbqg I gj`řevřai cwi eZĭ mvaZ n`Q| RbMĭYi Pwv`v Ges Avkv-Avkv-Lvi I cwi eZĭ NUřQ| msweartb K Aek`B RbMĭYi G cwi eZĭ Pwv`v I AwaKviĭi m½ mvgAm` i ýv Kti PjřZ nte| Ab`\_vq mswearwbK weia wearb Dfík`i m½ RbMĭYi B`Qvi ŃŃ I msNvř t`Lv w`ře| dtj wecĭei mPbv nřZ cviĭi | mgvr I ivó`Aw`i nřq DVřZ cviĭi |
6. **mswřBZv** : DĚg msweartbi Ab`Zg cĭvb `enkó` nřjv Gi mswřBZv| weifbæaviv, Dcavi vi mswřB nIqv eĀbxq thb msweartbi gta` Ah\_v AcĭqvRbxq cĭřzi Abzĭek br NřU| Aek` mswearb i awswřB nřj B Pjře br eis mvgmRK řře ivtóf weifbæAštĭi MVb Ges ũKřvře ivóřq ýgZv cwi Pwv`v nte tm m=útk® we`wi Z e`e`vi Dfj L \_vKřZ nte| Zte AcĭqvRbxq weftqi Dfj L Kti msweartb K eo Kti řZvj vi cĭqvRb tbB| tK.w. ũBqvi etj b, GKiu mřeřĚ Av`k®msweartbi Avek`Kxq `enkó` n`Q h\_v m=ē mswřBZv| Dfj L` th, hř ivtóf msweartb gvř 4 nřRvi kĀ mibteikZ nřřQ| Gw`K t`řK gmkĭ hř ivtóf mswearb GKiu DĚg mswearb|

- 7. **RbMtiYi AMaKvi** : DĒg msiearfb RbgfZi cĀZdj b NtU| DĒg msiearb nte RbgfZi avi K I evnK| RbgfZi cĀZ j y" ti tL mgfq mgfq msiearb cwi ewZ I cwi ewaZ ntZ nte|
- 8. **iqvZj** : DĒg msiearfb GKIU „iazcy"enkó" nt"Q Gi "iqvZj| msiearb "iqv ntj Zv cKvivišt'i ivR%awZK w"iZKj Zvi mnvqK ntq| Gi dtj A\_%awZK AMMmZ mjbwÖZ ntq \_vtK|
- 9. **RvZiq Avkv AvKvLvi cĀZ"Qve** : GKIU DĒg msiearb RbgfZi cĀZdj b NtU| hvi dtj Gi gva"tg mgM0 RmZi Avkv AvKvLvi cYzv cKvk cvq| "xNf b aŕi GKIU RmZ th "KxqZv I tgšij KZj j vj b Kŕi \_vtK ZvB msiearfb dZU DŕV|
- 10. **msiearb mstkvab cxiwZ** : DĒg msiearfb Aek"B GKIU mnR mstkvab cxiwZ Abjri Y Ki tZ nq| msiearb hwi mgzi eZDxq bv nq Zv ntj ZvtK cĀqvRbŕeŕta cwi eZB Kiv mpe bq| Aek" mstkvab cxiwZ Ly mnRmva" nI qv DiiPZ bq | Kvi Y Gi dtj fievŕeM, DŕĒRbvi ekeZŕntq AvBbmfv AcĀqvRbxq cwi eZB mrvab Ki tZ cĀvix nq| Avevi mstkvab cxiwZ AZ"maK RmJ nI qvI evĀbxq ev Kvg" bq| Kvi Y Gi dtj cĀqvRbxq mxišI MhŕY AŕnZK wej "NtU| WneD Gd DBtj we eŕj b- "Rigidity and flexibility are the two opposing tendencies of a good constitution.00
- 11. **vePvi wefŕMi cĀarb** : DĒg msiearfb cĀarb" wbiÖZ Kivi j tŕy" wePvi wefŕMi cĀarb" wbiÖZ Ki tZ nte| GRb" wePvi wefŕMi ni tZ msiearfbK e"vL"v Kievi ŕgZv cĀvb Ki tZ nte| Kvi Y wePvi wefŕMB msiearfb i ŕK I AwffveK|

**mviK\_v**

Dctiv<sup>3</sup> Avtj vPbvi cwi tĀytZ Avgiv ej tZ cwi th, GKIU msiearfbK DĒg ntZ ntj GtK AŕbK „tjv "enkó" I „tŕYi AwaKvix ntZ nte| mvgvRK, ivR%awZK, A\_%awZK I mvs"awZK DbwZ mvaŕbi Rb" i vtó" GKIU DĒg msiearfb cĀqvRb i tqtQ| RbMtiYi tgšij K AwaKvi mubteikZ Kiv DĒg ev Av" k"msiearfb GKIU weŕkI „iazcy" w K|

**cvVĒi gj`iqb**

**eûbePbx cĕæ**

**mWk DĒi Wk (N) pY w b**

1. ŪGKuU mtefĒg Av`k@msweartbi Avek`Kixq`ewkó` n`Q h\_vm=ĕ msnyBZv|Ū GiU Kvi Dw<sup>3</sup>?

K. j W<sup>e</sup>tBm;

L. w. Gd. ÷š;

M. tK. w. ūBqvi;

N. Aa`vcK dvBbri |

2. msnyBvi w K w tq tKvb i vtóí msweartb mtefĒg ?

K. wefUtbí;

L. gwK<sup>8</sup> hY i vtóí;

M. fri tZi;

N. evsj v`tki |

3. gwK<sup>8</sup> hY i vtóí msweartb KZ nvRvi kã mub~~ew~~kZ n`qtQ ?

K. 4 nvRvi;

L. 5 nvRvi;

M. 7 nvRvi;

N. 3 nvRvi 5 kZ|

4. ⚡ Rightly and flexibility are the two opposing tendencies of a good constitution " GB Dw<sup>3</sup>U tK Kti tQb?

K. DBtj vex;

L. tK. w. ūBqvi;

M. dvBbri;

N. j W<sup>e</sup>tBm|

**DĒigvj vt 1.M; 2.L; 3.K; 4.K|**

**msnyB DĒigj-K cĕæ**

1. DĒg msweartbi cāv<sup>8</sup> `ŪU`ewkó` m=útk<sup>9</sup>Avtj vPbv Ki ab|

**iPbvj-K cĕæ**

1. Ūfgšwj K AnaKvi DĒg msweartbi wetkl w`KŪ e`vL`v Ki ab|



**cW - 4**

**miKv̄ii tkYxvefM**

**Dt̄ik**

**GB cW tk̄l Av̄rb—**

- ◆ miKv̄ii MZvbMvZK tkYxvefM̄i eȲv̄ KīZ crīteb;
- ◆ iv̄oiteÁvbx Gwi ÷Uj w̄Kf̄v̄te miKv̄ii tkYxvefM̄ K̄tīQb̄ Zv̄ ēv̄L̄v̄ KīZ crīteb;
- ◆ w̄Kf̄v̄te miKv̄ii Av̄ar̄bK tkYxvefM̄ Kiv̄ n̄t̄q̄t̄Q̄ Zv̄ ēv̄L̄v̄ KīZ crīteb;
- ◆ MZvbMvZK I Av̄ar̄bK tkYxvefM̄i ḡtā“ cv̄\_Ě” w̄bīac̄b KīZ m̄ȳg n̄teb|

**miKv̄ii MZvbMvZK tkYxvefM**

gv̄b̄ȳl̄i msM̄v̄Z iv̄R%w̄vZK R̄x̄ēt̄bi īiāt̄\_KB miKvī ēēv̄ m̄āú̄t̄K̄Av̄t̄j̄v̄P̄b̄vi m̄f̄cv̄Z N̄t̄Ūt̄Q̄; Av̄īāc̄n̄t̄q̄t̄Q̄ Av̄k̄m̄iKv̄ii Ab̄ȳŪvb| mḡt̄qi c̄wiēZ̄f̄bi m̄t̄½ iv̄oiteÁvbxMYI bZb̄ bZb̄ w̄P̄š̄li D̄t̄b̄H N̄v̄Ūt̄q̄t̄Q̄b| Dch̄ȳ miKvī n̄t̄j̄v̄ Z̄t̄ī w̄P̄š̄li Ab̄Z̄ḡ w̄el̄q̄| t̄Kvb̄ iv̄t̄ōf̄i ḡtā“ th̄ ēv̄³-mḡw̄ō iv̄ōc̄wī P̄ij̄ b̄vq̄ AskM̄b̄Ȳ K̄tīb̄ Z̄t̄ī ī w̄b̄t̄q̄b̄ miKvī M̄v̄Z̄ nq̄| w̄f̄b̄ew̄f̄b̄ec̄wī t̄ek̄ I c̄wīw̄Z̄t̄Z̄ c̄P̄x̄b̄ h̄M̄ t̄\_K Av̄ar̄bK h̄M̄ ch̄š̄l̄ P̄v̄m̄v̄ t̄ḡv̄Z̄v̄teK w̄ew̄f̄b̄eaīt̄bi miKvī c̄ŲZ̄w̄Z̄ n̄t̄q̄t̄Q̄| c̄P̄x̄b̄K̄v̄j̄ t̄\_K miKvīt̄K c̄v̄v̄b̄Z̄: w̄Zb̄t̄k̄Ȳt̄Z̄ w̄ef̄³ Kiv̄ n̄t̄q̄t̄Q̄| M̄ĀK v̄k̄b̄K t̄n̄t̄iv̄W̄v̄Ūm̄ ☎Herodotus① miKvīt̄K w̄Zb̄t̄k̄Ȳt̄Z̄ ☎Tripartite① w̄ef̄³ K̄tīQ̄b̄| th̄gb̄: iv̄RZ̄š̄; ☎Monarchy①✉ aiv̄KZ̄š̄;☎Oligarchy① Ges MYZ̄š̄; ☎Democracy①🌀

M̄ĀK v̄k̄b̄K t̄c̄t̄Ūv̄ Z̄v̄ī w̄eL̄v̄Z̄ w̄ v̄īc̄v̄ej̄K̄ M̄š̄“w̄Zb̄Ū w̄eīx̄ miKvī Ges Z̄r̄m̄t̄½̄ Ḡt̄ī w̄Zb̄Ū w̄eKZ̄ īf̄cī eȲv̄ w̄ t̄q̄t̄Q̄b̄| th̄gb̄ :-

w̄eīx̄ / f̄ij̄ miKvī (Pure forms of govt.)	w̄eKZ̄.īf̄c̄ (Perverted forms of govt.)
iv̄RZ̄š̄; (Monarchy)	t̄^Q̄P̄rī Z̄š̄; (Tyranny)
Aw̄f̄R̄v̄ZZ̄š̄;Aristocracy)	aw̄YKZ̄š̄; (Oligarchy)
v̄f̄w̄eK MYZ̄š̄; (Moderate Democracy)	DM̄ŲMYZ̄š̄;( Extreme Democracy)

t̄c̄t̄Ūvī ḡt̄Z̄ iv̄RZ̄š̄;w̄eĚc̄ȳv̄ DĚḡ miKvī Ges Gī w̄eKZ̄ īf̄c̄ A\_Ě t̄^Q̄v̄P̄rī Z̄š̄;n̄t̄j̄v̄ w̄eĚc̄ȳv̄ w̄b̄K̄p̄ aīt̄bi miKvī |

**Gwi ÷Uj KZ̄Ě miKv̄ii tkYxvefM**

M̄ĀK v̄k̄b̄K Gwi ÷Uj miKvīt̄K iv̄t̄ōf̄i c̄Ųv̄t̄f̄c̄ ēt̄j̄ D̄t̄j̄L̄ K̄tīQ̄b̄| w̄Z̄vb̄ Z̄v̄ī w̄eL̄v̄Z̄ M̄š̄' 'The Politics' ☎Gī PZ̄Z̄^Aāv̄t̄q̄ miKv̄ii tkYx̄ w̄ef̄v̄t̄Mī eȲv̄ w̄ t̄q̄t̄Q̄b̄| Gwi ÷Uj `ŲŪ ḡj̄-b̄m̄v̄Z̄ī D̄cī w̄f̄w̄Ě K̄tī G tkYxvefM̄ K̄tīQ̄b̄| Z̄v̄ī GB tkYx̄ w̄ef̄v̄t̄Mī w̄c̄Q̄t̄b̄ ḡj̄-Z̄ M̄ĀK b̄Mī iv̄ō³ t̄j̄v̄ī m̄is̄w̄eav̄nb̄K̄ Kiv̄v̄t̄ḡv̄ī Aw̄f̄AZ̄v̄ Kiv̄R̄ K̄tīQ̄| Z̄v̄ī `ŲŪ ḡj̄-b̄m̄v̄Z̄ n̄t̄j̄v̄ (K) m̄sL̄v̄b̄m̄v̄Z̄ Ges (L) j̄ȳ“ ev̄ D̄t̄īk̄“ b̄m̄v̄Z̄| D̄t̄īk̄“b̄m̄v̄Z̄ Avevī ōv̄f̄w̄eK̄Ų I Ųw̄eKZ̄Ų G `ŲŪ D̄cīw̄ef̄v̄t̄M̄ w̄ef̄³|

K) Gwi ōUj m̄sL̄v̄ī w̄f̄w̄Ět̄Z̄ miKv̄ii tkYxvefM̄ K̄tīQ̄b̄| th̄ iv̄t̄ōf̄i P̄iḡ ȳḡZ̄v̄ GKR̄t̄bī D̄cī b̄“l̄\_v̄t̄K̄ Z̄v̄t̄K̄ iv̄RZ̄š̄; ēt̄j̄| Avevī th̄L̄v̄t̄b̄ iv̄t̄ōf̄i P̄iḡ ȳḡZ̄v̄ K̄t̄q̄KR̄t̄bī D̄cī b̄“l̄\_v̄t̄K̄ Z̄v̄t̄K̄ Aw̄f̄R̄v̄ZZ̄š̄; ēj̄v̄ nq̄| th̄L̄v̄t̄b̄ iv̄t̄ōf̄i P̄ev̄š̄l̄ ȳḡZ̄v̄ ēŲR̄t̄bī D̄cī b̄“l̄Z̄v̄t̄K̄ ēj̄v̄ nq̄ MYZ̄š̄;|

L) D̄t̄īk̄“ b̄m̄v̄Z̄ Ab̄j̄v̄q̄x̄ w̄Z̄vb̄ Avevī w̄Zb̄Ū w̄ef̄v̄t̄Mī c̄ŲZ̄“K̄īŪt̄K̄ v̄f̄w̄eK̄ ☎Normal) I w̄eKZ̄ ☎Perverted① G `Ųv̄f̄v̄t̄M̄ f̄īM̄ K̄tīQ̄b̄| R̄b̄m̄v̄arīt̄Yī D̄b̄q̄b̄ I K̄j̄ v̄Ȳ m̄v̄ab̄ iv̄t̄ōf̄i D̄t̄īk̄“ n̄t̄j̄ Z̄v̄t̄K̄ w̄Z̄vb̄ v̄f̄w̄eK̄ īf̄c̄ Ges th̄L̄v̄t̄b̄ iv̄ō³tk̄Yx̄ ev̄ ēv̄³v̄t̄\_c̄wī P̄v̄ij̄ Z̄ nq̄ Z̄v̄t̄K̄ w̄Z̄vb̄ w̄eKZ̄ īf̄c̄ ēt̄j̄ D̄t̄j̄L̄ K̄tīQ̄b̄|

mživs GwióUj msL'v I Df'k` G`GU gj-bwZ c0qM Kti miKviK tgvU QqfivM fivM Ktib| Zui c0E tkYnefivM ubtgè Qtki gva'tg t`Lv'bv tMj |

msL'vbwZ	mi Kvi	Df'k`bwZ
	K	L
miKvii tkYx	~vfweK	weKZ
GKR#bi kumb (Rule by one)	ivRZš; (Monarchy)	~^Zš; (Tyranny)
KtqKR#bi kumb (Rule by a few)	AwfRvZZš; (Aristocracy)	awbKZš; (Oligarchy)
eUR#bi kumb (Rule by many)	ga`Zš; (Polity)	MYZš; (Democracy)

GwióUj miKvii ifc wekdy Kti AwfGz e`3 Ktib th, AwfRvZZš; DEg miKvi | Zte wZub ga`mZš;K (Polity) mefcyv er`bagP etj Dtl Ktib| MYZš; ej tZ wZub c0vbZ `wi`a I AthvM` RbM#Yi kumb e`v`tk eyStqtQb| cyvšti ga`Zš; ev cwiU ej tZ GwióUj ga`metEi kumbK eyStqtQb, hviv Ly abxl bb Avevi Ly `wi`abb| cwiU nj GK ai#bi fivmvg` i yvKvix msweavb| GwU Zvi g#Z DrK0 ai#bi e`v`nZ cvti |

miKvii GB wfcyv tkYnefivM h#M h#M ivR%bwZK wPšme` I `vkbKMY KZ# mgv`Z ntqtQ| Zviv G tkYnefivM#K mWK etj M#Y Kti#Qb| mživs ejv hvq, miKvii MZvbMwZK tkYnefivM mgtqi cixyvq DEY` ntqtQ etU wKŠ`GwU miKvii AvaybK tkYx wefivM m#uKZ A#K RvUj c0kè DEi w`tZ e`\_`ntqtQ|

**miKvii AvaybK tkYnefivM Aa'vck w#tdb jxKK-Gi gZev`**

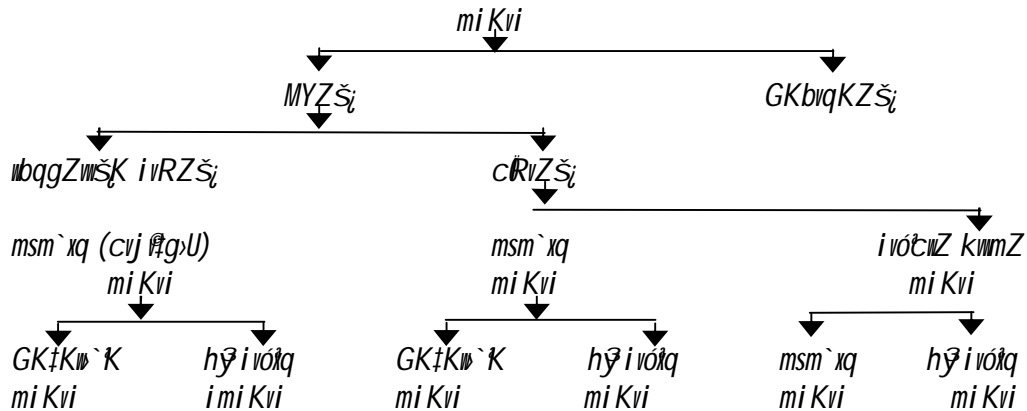
Aa'vck jxKK miKvii GKwU weAvbm#Z tkYx wefivM Dcnvi w`tqtQb| wZub miKviK MYZš; I ~^Zš; wntmte tkYneb`im Ktib| AZtci wZub MYZš;K Avevi mwgZ ivRZš; I cRvZš; wntmte tkYneb`im Ktib| Zvi g#Z c0Z`K miKviK Avevi GKtKw`K ev h#iv0tq miKvii tkYxf# Kiv hvq|

Aa'vck jxKK AvaybK miKvii tkYnefivM KitZ wMtg th bwZ, tjv Aej #b Kti#Qb tm, tjv ntjv 1. mvePšG ygZvi Ae`vb 2. iv0c0v#bi ygZvq Avmvi c#wZ 3. AvBb wefivM I kumbwev#Mi m#uK`Ges 4. ygZvi eUbbwZ| G, tjv Avtj vPbvi `vex iv#L|

- mvePšG ygZvi Ae`vb** : iv0f mvePšG ygZvi Ae`vb I c0qM c#wZi Dci wfiE Kti jxKK AvaybK miKviK MYZš; I GKbvqKZš; G`GfivM wef`3 Kti#Qb| mvePšG ygZv RbM#Yi nv#Z b`-I\_vKtj Zv#K MYZš; Ges mvePšG ygZv GKrb ev GK`j 0viv cwi Pwj Z ntj Zv#K GKbvqKZš; etj |
- iv0c0v#bi ygZvq Avmvi c#wZ** : iv0c0v#bi ygZv Avtinv#Yi c#wZi Dci wfiE Kti wZub MYZwš;K miKviK wbgqZwš;K ivRZš; Ges cRvZš; G`GfivM fivM Kti#Qb| th kumb e`v`vq iv0c0v# DEi waKvi m#f ygZvj vf Ktib Zv#K wbgqZwš;K ivRZš; etj | Avi ctiv#y ubeP#bi gva'tg ygZvj vf Kitj Zv#K cRvZš; etj |
- ygZvi eUb bwZ** : ygZvi eUb bwZi Dci wfiE Kti wZub MYZwš;K miKviK`GfivM fivM Kti#Qb| thgb, GKtKw`K miKvi I h#iv0tq miKvi | hLb GKwU tK#`i nv#Z miKvii ygZv b`-I\_v#K ZLb Zv#K GKtKw`K miKvi etj | Avi msweav#bi gva'tg tK#`a I c0`tki g#` ygZv eUb Kiv ntj Zv#K h#iv0tq miKvi etj | we#Ub nj GK tKw`K miKvi I Avtgvv Kvi h#iv0`nj h#iv0tq tgšuj K e`vi D`mi Y|
- AvBb wefivM I kumbwev#Mi m#uK`** : AvBb wefivM I kumb wev#Mi m#uK`P wfiE tZ Aa'vck jxKK MYZwš;K miKviK cwi`gU kwvZ miKvi I iv0c0wZ kwvZ miKvi G`GfivM fivM Kti#Qb| cwi`gU kwvZ miKvii kumbwev#M AvBb wev#Mi Dci wbfP#kj Ges AvBb cwi l#`i wbu `vqx\_v#K| wKŠ` iv0c0wZ kwvZ miKvii kumb wefivM AvBb cwi l#`i Dci wbfP#kj bq Ges Zvi KivQ `vqx\_v#K bv|

cij ʔgU kwmmZ mi Kvʔi kvmbKvʔhʔ fvi b"l\_vʔK AvBbcwi lʔi KvʔQ `vqʔZkxj gmscwi lʔi Dci | Ab"ir ʔK i vócuZ kwmmZ e"e\_vq kvmbfvi b"l\_vʔK i vócuZ ev tclmʔWʔUi Dci | wʔUʔb, fvi ʔZ Ges evsʔj vʔ ʔk cij ʔgU kwmmZ e"e\_v Ges gmiKʔ hʔ i vʔo" i vócuZ kwmmZ e"e\_v Prj j i ʔqʔQ |

**Aa'icK w: ʔdb j KʔK i ʔkYweb'um**



**Avi Gg g'vKvBfvi i ʔkYwefvM**

Aa'icK Avi, Gg g'vKvBfvi i vóʔq \_gZvi PrvUw mʔaʔi mi Kvʔi i ʔkYwefvM Kʔi ʔQb | h\_v-miswewnbK, mrv'c0'wqK, A\_ʔwZK I mveʔʔšg mspvšʔ |

- K. **miswewnbK**: i vóʔeÁvbx g'vKvBfvi miswewnbK wʔvʔÉʔZ mi Kvʔi ʔK i vRZšʔi; mwxgZ i vRZšʔi; Ckʔi Zšʔi; cʔ'ý MYZšʔi; I cRvZwšʔK mi Kvʔi wntmʔe wPrjZ Kʔi ʔQb |
- L. **mrv'c0'wqK**: mrv'c0'wqK wʔvʔÉʔZ wZwv Avevi mi Kvʔi ʔK DcRvZxq mi Kvʔi, bMi i vó', RvZxq i vó' Ges wekʔi vó' wntmʔe AvL`wqZ Kʔi ʔQb |
- M. **A\_ʔwZK**: Av\_ʔwgvwRK Ae`vi cwi tcl\_ʔZ wZwv mi Kvʔi ʔK mvgš'ev`x, cʔR'ev`x I mgvRZwšʔK mi Kvʔi eʔj Dʔj L Kʔi ʔQb |
- N. **mveʔʔšgZ**: i vʔoʔ mveʔʔšg ýgZvi `enkó" Zʔj aʔi wZwv mi Kvʔi ʔK GKʔKw`ʔK, hʔ i vóʔq I mvgʔR" GB wZwv ʔkYxʔZ fivM Kʔi ʔQb |
- O. Aa'icK Avi, Gg g'vKvBfvi i ʔkYwefvM tek wKQw'v hver Rbnc0'Zv jvf Ki ʔj I eZʔv i vR'wZK e"e\_vq Zv AcʔZ' eʔj AʔbʔK gʔb Kʔi \_vʔKb |

**MZvbywZK I AvawbK ʔkYwefvMi gʔa" cv\_R"**

mi Kvʔi i MZvbywZK ʔkYx wefvM I AvawbK ʔkYx wefvMi gʔa" cv\_R" i ʔqʔQ | thgb t-

- **MZvbywZK ʔkYwefvM AchʔB**: MZvbywZK ʔkYwefvM AchʔB, wKš' AvawbK ʔkYx wefvM e'vcK I chʔB | thgb MZvbywZK ʔkYwefvM MYZšʔK mi Kvʔi i GKwU ifc wntmʔe ʔ`Lvʔbv nʔqʔQ | wKš' MYZšʔj th Avi I ifc i ʔqʔQ thgb : mwxgZ i vRZšʔi; cRvZšʔi; cij ʔgU kwmmZ mi Kvʔi, i vócuZ kwmmZ mi Kvʔi, GKʔKw`K I hʔ i vóʔq mi Kvʔi G\_ʔj v ʔ`Lvʔbv nq w |
- **MZvbywZK ʔkYwefvM A%ÁwbK**: MZvbywZK ʔkYwefvM msL'vi Dci AZ`waK , i azj w ʔqʔQ, wKš' , YMZ w`KwUʔK Dʔc'v'v Kʔi ʔQ | Zv0'vov MZvbywZK ʔkYwefvM hwišʔK, Ab"ir ʔK AvawbK ʔkYx wefvM Rxešʔ |

- **MYZš; m=útk©aviYvi w K w tq cv\_R**: MZvbMvZK tkYx wefvM MYZš;K th Rtb` e`envi Kiv ntqtQ AvaybK tkYx wefvM MYZš;K tm Aš\_ e`envi Kiv nq ub| AvaybK Kvtj tgvUvgy MYZš;B ntjv mtefKó mi Kvi etj gtb Kiv nq|

**mvi K\_v**

i v t o f R b ` A c w i n v h © P v i u t g š j j K D c v ` v b i g t a ` m i K v i A b ` Z g | A w Z c o P x b K v t j t \_ t K B m i K v t i i w e f b e t k Y w e f v M P t j A v m t j I c w i t e k I c w i w ` i z i w e f b e z v m i K v t i i w e f b e c K v i t k Y x w e f v M m n v q K k w ` 3 w t m t e K v R K t i t Q | A e k ` h j M h j M G t k Y x w e f v M i c w i e z b I c w i e a b N t U t Q | t h g b M Z v b M v Z K t k Y x w e f v M w e f b e ` w o t K v b t \_ t K m g v t j w P Z n t q t Q G e s A v a y b K t k Y x w e f v M t m B ` v b c i t Y m t P o n t q t Q |

**c v t V e i g j ` v q b**

**e u b e P b x c k e**

**m v K D E t i w K (v) w P y w b**

1. Gwi óU t j i g t Z m e f t c y v e r ` e a g x m i K v i n t j v :

K. i v R Z š ;

L. A w f R v Z Z š ;

M. g a ` Z š ;

N. a i b K Z š ; j

2. m i K v t i i A v a y b K t k Y w e f v M w e Á v b m = š Z t k Y x w e f v M c o v b K t i t Q b t K ?

K. e d U m j x ;

L. j x K K ;

M. g ` w i q U ;

N. t M t U j |

3. t c t U v m i K v t i i t k Y w e f v M m = ú t K © Y b v K t i t Q b t K v b & M o š ' ?

K. Politics;

L. The Republic;

M. The Laws;

N. The Web of Government.

4. A v a y b K m t e f K ó m i K v i n j :

K. i v R Z š ;

L. m g v R Z š ;

M. a b Z š ;

N. M Y Z š ; j

**D E i g j v t 1.M; 2.L; 3.L; 4.N;**

**m s w \_ D E i g j - K c k e**

1. m i K v t i i A v a y b K t k Y w e f v M i b m Z \_ t j v w K ?

2. M Z v b M v Z K I A v a y b K t k Y w e f v M i g t a ` c v \_ R ` w P v y Z K i a b |

**i P b i g j - K c k e**

1. m i K v t i i A v a y b K t k Y x w e b ` v m m = ú t K © A v t j v P b v K i a b |

**côqRbxq tbw ij Lly**

Lined writing area consisting of multiple horizontal dashed lines.



# MYZš;I GKbvqKZš;

## figKv

AvajbKKvtj MYZš;wekpevixi ubKU DrKó kvmb e`e`v inmife mgv`Z| AþbK cwieZB I weeZfbi ga`w`tq eZ@vþb MYZš;GKwU Rbucq kvmb e`e`vq ifc jvf KþiþQ| MYZš;GKwU ubqgZwšK cxwZ| GtZ miKvþi i cwieZB kvmbZš; Abþvqx ubqgZwšK cšiq ntq \_vtK| MYZš;I GKbvqKZš;ci`úi weciXZagv`Av`kP GKbvqKZwšK miKvþi i wfiE nt`Q BPOvgwdK c@qvMþhvM` ýgZv, AvBb bq| GKbvqKZš; mrsweambK i wZbmxzi þZvqv`v Kþi br| AþbK mgq GKbvqKZwšK miKvþi tjvK t`Lvþv RbubePZ AvBb cwi l` \_vKþj I Zv KvþZt ýgZvnx| GwU , iazcY`þKvb figKv cij b KiþZ cvþi br|

MYZš; miKvi cwi Pij bvq I bmxZubafþY RbMþYi AskMþY, gvþþi i`faxZv I AwaKvþi i ubðqZv t`q, ivR%wZK þPZbv ewx Kþi, AvBþbi kvmb c@Zóv Kþi Ges miKvþK`wqZkxj Kþi| RbmavavþYi mweR weKvK I Kj`vY MYZþšj gva`tg m`e| GKbvqKZþš;G, tjv`xKZ| GKbvqKZþš;`faxZv I AwaKi webó Kiv nq| GKbvqKZš;GKwU t`QvPvix kvmb e`e`v|

### G BDvþUi cW, þjvnt`Qt

- ◆ cW - 1. MYZþšj msÁv: c@`q| I ctivq| MYZš;
- ◆ cW - 2. MYZþšj , Yvej x
- ◆ cW - 3. MYZþšj i q|vKeP I mvdþj`i kZþej x
- ◆ cW - 4. GKbvqKZš;



- bMwi KMY hLb mi vmi fite kvmbKvth©AskMhY Kti i vtóí ygZv cŃqM Kti, bwiZ ubaŃY Kti Ges AvBb cŃqb Kti ZLb ZvtK cŃ`y MYZšj etj | GB kvmb e`e`iq bMwi KMY GKwU mfvq mŃšj Z ntq Zvt`i gZvgZ cŃvk Kti \_vtK | cŃPxb MŃmi bMi ivó`š tj vtZ GB aiŃbi cŃ`K MYZwšK e`e`v cŃPj Z wj | AvajbKKvtj mŃRvij`vtŃi PviU K`vU b cŃ`y MYZtšj wŃEŃZ kvwZ nq | eZŃb hŃM cŃZ`K MYZšj KvRi Kiv cŃq Am`e e`vci | cŃ`y MYZwšK e`e`v tKej gvŃ yz`yz`ivó`š tj vtZ KvRi Kiv thZ cŃti | AvajbK ivó`eü RbmsL`v Aajw Z RwZ-ivó` | Gme i vtó`RbmsL`v Ly tekx Ges wŃfbŃmgm`iq RRŃ Z | tmŃnZcŃ`y MYZtšj cwi etZ cŃtivŃ MYZšj Pj yKiv ntqŃ |
- GLb Avgiv cŃtivŃ MYZšj m`úŃK`Avtj vPbv Kie | cŃtivŃ MYZšj nj RbMŃYi cŃZwŃai kvmb | Rb ÷ qvU` wj etj b th, cŃtivŃ MYZšj nj tmB kvmb e`e`v thLvŃb RbMY chŃqµwGK ubeŃPŃb ubeŃPZ cŃZwŃaŃ`i gva`tg kvmbKvth`cwi Pj bv Kti b | cŃZwŃaZgj-K MYZtšj RbmŃviY mi vmi kvmbKvth`AskMhY Kti Z cŃti bv | thgb tKvb AĀŃj i 80/90 nŃRvi tŃvŃvi tŃvU wŃq GKRB RbcŃZwŃaŃK 3/4 eŃŃi Rb` ubeŃPZ Kti Ges H AĀŃj i gvby Zwi gva`tg kvmb ygZvi Askx`vi nq | ubeŃPZ cŃZwŃaMY RbMŃYi Kj`vtY RbMŃYi kvmb Kvth`cwi Pj bv Kti b | AvajbK hŃM gj-Z cŃtivŃ MYZtšj hŃM |

**mviK\_v**

Dctiv<sup>3</sup> Avtj vPvi Avtj vtK Avgiv ej ŃZ cwi th, MYZšj nt`Q gj-Zt mSL`Mwi Ńoi` Ń`Ń`MwZ I cwi Pwj Z mi Kvi | RbgZ nt`Q MYZtšj cŃY | mŃivs th kvmb e`e`v RbgŃZi Dci wŃE Kti MŃo DŃv ZvtK MYZšj etj | mŃvi Yfite MYZšjK`ŃvŃM fŃM Kiv hvq-cŃ`y MYZšj I cŃtivŃ MYZšj



GmGmGBPGj

**cvtVĒi gj'vqb**  
**eü ubePbx cġæ**

**mWK DĒi WK (√) vPy w b**

- 1. MYZtšj A\_ŋj
- K. RbMŋYi kvmb;
- L. gvbtj i kvmb;
- M. RbcŋZwbai kvmb;
- N. tkwl tZi kvmb|

2. MġK tKvb&HwZnvmK MYZtšj msÁv w` tqtQb?

- K. Gwi ÷Uj ;
- L. tctUv;
- M. tnŋi vtWvUvm;
- N. tcvw iKŋ|

3. 'A government in which everyone has a share , msÁvU tK w` tqtQb?

- K. gvKvBfvi ;
- L. wj x;
- M. eŋBm;
- N. Mvbŋ |

4. tctŋWU Aveŋvŋ wj sKb KZ mŋj MYZtšj msÁv w` tqtQb?

- K. 1864;
- L. 1868;
- M. 1818;
- N. 1863|

5. ōMYZvšK kvmbē'e`vq mi Kvi RbMŋYi GŋR:U gvŋŌ G DwŋU Kvi ?

- K. j WŋŋBm;
- L. Aa`vcK wŋwŋ ;
- M. wŋ.Gd. ÷š;
- M. gvKvBfvi |

6. AvŋbK Kvŋj ōcŋ`y MYZšŋ Pj yAvŋQ tKv\_vq?

- K. Avŋwŋ Kvq;
- L. mŋRvi j vtŌi K`vUtb;
- M. Bsj `vtŌ;
- N. Mŋŋm|

**DĒi gjj vt 1. K, 2. M, 3. L, 4. N, 5. N I 6 L|**

**msŋyB DĒigj-K cġæ**

- 1. MYZtšj kāmZ A\_ŋvL`v Ki ab|
- 2. MYZtšj msÁv w` b|
- 3. cŋ`\_ I cŋivŋ MYZšj;ej tZ wK eŋSb?

**iPbvj-K cġæ**

- 1. MYZšj; mŋútkŋe`ŋwi Z Avŋj vPbv Ki ab|

i vŋteÁvb : i vRŋwZK msMvb

# MYZtšj , Yvej x

## Dt`ik`

G cW tk`l Avcrb —

◆ MYZtšj , Yvej x e`vL`v Ki tZ cvi t`eb|

## figKv

MYZwšK kimb e`vi mctj I uectj uerfbængtq uerfbæhij ZtK<sup>®</sup> AeZvi Yv mZj| MYZš; MhYxq uksev eRbXq tm m`utK<sup>®</sup> Kvb `iqx um`všf DcbxZ nI qv ivóteÁvbx`i ctj A`vewa m`e nq ub| Rbj K, Rb ÷ qvU<sup>®</sup> ugg, tešig, UKirfj, nveR<sup>®</sup> úbmvi, j u`c, evK<sup>®</sup>, ešBm cšj ivóbmZue`iv MYZštK ÓmešK<sup>®</sup> kumb<sup>®</sup> etj cšjY Kivi Rb` bvbv cKvi huj<sup>®</sup> cšK<sup>®</sup> Kti tQb| Ab`w`tK tclUv, Gwi ÷ Uj, tj Kx, DBuj, dv, tq, Kvj B<sup>®</sup> j, bxUtm, nj, tclhKU cšjY cUZYMY wfbæwfbæ`wštKvY t`tK MYZštK Pigfite mgvtj vPbv Kti G kimb e`vi faw, tjv Ztj atib|

## MYZtšj , Yvej x

MYZtšj ctj i vóbmZue`iv MYZtšj ubgij uLZ , Yvej xi Rb` Gi mctj Zt`i huj<sup>®</sup> Ztj atib

- **mg` , g`ix I `faxZvi , iaZ**: Ómvg, `g`ix I `faxbZv<sup>®</sup> -G uZbW Av`tk<sup>®</sup> Dci ufwE Kti MYZš; cšZwšZ| MYZtš; mKtj B mgvb; mgAwKv<sup>®</sup> i bWZw i ayZEMZfite bq, ev`teI MpxZ nZ t`Lv hvq| RvwZ, ag<sup>®</sup> eY<sup>®</sup> abx-Mixe, `x-cjad ubwešK<sup>®</sup> mevB AvBtbi tPvtL mgvb| MYZtš; mevB AvBb Óviv mgfite msiwšZ nevi mšhW ciq etj cšZ`tK ubR ubR e`w<sup>®</sup> mEvi cwi cY<sup>®</sup> meKvk NUvtZ cvti | Ab`fite Avgiv ej tZ cwi, MYZwšK kimb e`vq cšZ`tK `faxbfite ivR%wZK I mgvRK AwKvi fviM Ki tZ cvti |
- **b`iq I mZ`i Dci cšZwšZ e`e`v**: MYZtš; b`iq I mZ`i cšZóv m`e| ivR%wZK mZ`i Dcj wai Rb` cšQvRb cvi `wiiK Avj vc-Avtj vPbv Ges five-wegq| GKgv<sup>®</sup> MYZtšB Zv<sup>®</sup> m`e| G KvitYB MYZštK cvi `wiiK Avj vc-Avtj vPbv Dci cšZwšZ kimb e`e`v etj AwfwZ Kiv nq|
- **mšmb cšZóv I kumtZi mweR Kj`v mab m`e**: kumK I kumtZi `t`<sup>®</sup> gta` mvgAm` wearb Kti mešK RbMtYi mešK gMj mvašbi mgm`vB nj mšmšbi cšvb mgm`v| kumZtK kumtKi ct` DbwZ Kiv m`e ntj G mgm`vi mgvarb Kiv mnR nq| GKgv<sup>®</sup> MYZwšK kimb e`v tZB kumZ kumtKi ct` AwawšZ nZ cvti etj G e`e`vq mšmb cšZóv m`e nq| MYZwšK kimb e`vq kumtZi Kj`v mešK AR<sup>®</sup> Kiv hvq| tKbbv, G e`e`vq miKvix bWZ I Kuhšj x kumtZi B`Qvbyvti cwi Pwj Z nq, miKvi kumtZi mg`šbi tRvti AwKzi kw<sup>®</sup> kvj x nq KvR AbgšYZ nZ cvti, e`w<sup>®</sup> `t`<sup>®</sup> msiwšZ Kti Zv e`vcKfite Rb`<sup>®</sup> e<sup>®</sup> Kti tZ mg<sup>®</sup> ivóiq `tešfšg ýgZvi Askv`vi nq G kimb e`e`v mešcýv tekr RbKj`v mab Ki tZ mg<sup>®</sup>
- **ivR%wZK tPZbv e<sup>®</sup> i mnuqK**: MYZwšK kimb e`vq abx-Mixe, AwfRvZ-mvavi Y, `x-cjad ubwešK<sup>®</sup> cšZwšZ cšSeq` I m<sup>®</sup> e<sup>®</sup> m`ubæw<sup>®</sup> cšZ`y ev ctivyfite kimbKv<sup>®</sup> cwi Pvj bvq AskMšY Ki tZ cvti | ZvQvov ubeš<sup>®</sup> tbi mgq mgKvj xb mgm`vej x m`utK<sup>®</sup> ivR%wZK `j , tjvi Avtj vPbv- mgvtj vPbv dtj RbMY ivR%wZK ukšvq ukwšZ nq DtV; Zt`i ivR%wZK tPZbv e<sup>®</sup> i m<sup>®</sup> m<sup>®</sup> gubimK I Pwiw<sup>®</sup> K DbwZ mwaZ nq|
- **t`ktčš RuMšZ nq**: AtbtKi gZ, GKgv<sup>®</sup> MYZšB RbMtYi gta` t`ktčš RuMšZ Ki tZ cvti | tKbbv, MYZwšK kimb e`vq cšZ`tKB AskMšY Ki tZ cvti Ges mKtj i `t`<sup>®</sup> mgfite msiwšZ nq etj Rbmvari Y G aitbi kimb e`v tK GKvšfite ubtRt`i kimb etj gšb Kti | dtj `vfwKfiteB Zt`i gta` t`ktčš RuMšZ nq Ges t`tKi DbwšZi Rb` mKtj B mšPó nq DtV| MYZwšK tPZbv hZB Mfvi Zv jvf Kite RbMY ZB e`w<sup>®</sup> `t`<sup>®</sup> Atcýv mvguM<sup>®</sup> `t`<sup>®</sup> KB clav`w` te|

- **miKvii** ^~**ivPvixcôYZviva Kti** : MYZwšK kumbe'e`vq RbgťZi cŕlav" `xKZ.etj miKvi RbgťZi fťq mvariYZ ^~ivPvix nťZ cŕti bv| ýgZvmb `j ev tMvŕx GK\_v Fvj KtiB Rvťb th, RbgťZi weia#x hl qvi A\_ŕnť"Q cieZPbePťb vbtRť`i ivR%ŕwZK fivM" wechŕťK mvi`ti Avnerb Kiv|
- **MYZwšK kumbe'e`v Zjvqj-Kfite** `vqx : AťbťKi gťZ, `vqZj nť"Q MYZťšj Dťj LťhM" \_Y| Gifc kumbe'e`v RbMťYi mŕšZi Dci cŕZwŕZ etj miKvii cŕZ RbMY AKŕ mg\_ŕ I mnťhwmZv cŕkŕ Kti| dťj Gifc kumbe'e`v hť\_ó cwi gvťY `vqZj jvf Kti|
- **wectei mŕebv Kg** : G aiťbi kumbe'e`vq miKvi cwi eZťbi ýgZv RbMťYi nťZ \_vKvq tKvb MYZwšK miKvi Rb`ŕ\_ŕeťivax KvR KiťZ \_vKťj RbMY AwZ mnťRB e`vj ŕUi gva`tg tm miKviťK ýgZvPžZ Kti vbtRť`i cŕŕ`gZ miKvi MvB KiťZ cŕti| dťj RbMťYi Amťšil cŕwřZ nťq Zvŕi ³ýqx wectei AvKvi aviY KiťZ cŕti bv| G fŕte e`vj ŕUi gva`tg kwišcŕDcŕťq miKvii cwi eZť mŕe nq etj G aiťbi kumbe'e`v AťbťKi vbkU Kvg`|

**mviK\_v**

mgvRe`e`vi gj- j ý" hw gvbyłi e`vŕ³Zj l gbyłZj weKvk nq, Zte MYZšj ev`leK Ať\_B tkŕ kumbe'e`v| MYZšj gvbyłK gnĚi Rreťbi `ŕ MŕťYi Dchŕ Kti, mgvR Rreťb mŕŕ Kti mŕ` cwiťek| MYZwšK kumbe'e`vq bvMvi K `ŕaxbfŕte mvgwRK I ivR%ŕwZK AvKvi tŕvM Kti| RvŕZ, ag° eY°vbeťkťl mevB e`vŕ³ťZj weKvk NUťZ cŕti| RbMY ivR%ŕwZK vkyvq mŕkŕyZ nťq DťV|

**cvfVĒi gj`iqb**

**eûbePbx cĕæ**

**mWk DĒi WK (√) w b**

1. cvi`úwi K Avj vc-Avtj vPbvi Dci cĀZwôZ kvbme`e`vtK WK etj AvfwnZKiv nq?

K. MYZš;

K. GKbvqKZš;

M. ivRZš;

N. mgvRZšj

2. mi Kvi mvavi YZ %ō†vPvix ntZ cvfi bv†Kvb ai†bi kvmb e`e`vq?

K. d`vmxev`x e`e`v;

L. ivRZwšK e`e`v;

M. `†ZwšK;

N. MYZwšK kvmb e`e`v|

3. wecĕei mæbevi Kg-

K. GKbvqKZš;

L. mvgni KZš;

M. MYZš;

N. Avgj vZwšK e`e`vq|

**DĒi gj vt 1. K, 2. N | 3 M|**

**msiyB DĒi gj-K cĕæ**

1. MYZšj gva`tg mĕvmb cĀZôv WK mæe?

**iPbvj-K cĕæ**

1. MYZšj , Yvej x D†j L Ki ab|

**cW - 3**

# MYZšj i yvKeP, mvdjtj i kZej x I mvgvexZv

Df'k"

G cW tkfI Avrb—

- ◆ MYZšj mdj Zvi kZej x e vL v KiZ cvi teb |

## MYZšj mdj Zvi kZej x

eZ@vbKvtj cPvj Z kimbē e vi gta MYZšj mefcyv Rbwcq I mtefeg kimbē e v ntj I - Gfk h\_v Pfc ev te ifc t'Qv Lg mnR KvR bq| tnbix tgbB etjb, 00mKj cKvi miKvi e e vi gta MYZšj mefPtq Kwb00 ("Of all the forms of government, democracy is by far the most difficult") | MYZšjK h\_vh\_fvte mdj Kfi ZjtZ ntj KZK, tjv kZcuj b KiZ nq| MYZšj mvdjtj i G mKj kZej x vbtPi Avtj vPbv Kiv ntj v:

- **MYZšjK Huzn** : MYZšjK Huzn Ovov MYZšj mvdj KLbB AvntZ cvi bv | Rbmvari YfK MYZšj gj tevta D0y ntZ nte, AvZtektm ej xqvb ntq Acti i gta I AvZcZ tqi Av k c0Zovi Rb mP00 ntZ nte |
- **ikyvi c0vi** : MYZšj mdj Zvi Rb c0qvRb mbyMwi fKi | mKš mbyMwi K Mto tZyvi tyfI c0vb c0ZeÜKZv nj vby BZv, e v3MZ t'ei Zv, msKv jxq gtbv fve | Gme c0ZeÜKZv hKi tyi Rb c0qvRb cKZ. MYZšjK ikyvi | MYZšjK ikyv ej tZ tKej cyMZ v vR0 eSvq bv | G ikyv nte h\_v 0bMwi KZvteva v tiz ikyv | Gifc ikyvq ikyvZ gvby e v3, m c0vq ev tlv0x Atcyv t'fki mvguMK t'fK i azcy etj gtb Kfi | Zviv vR vR AvvKvi I KZ0 m0utK mRvM vtK, hv0 MYZšj Rb AZ tek K |
- **mynsMvZ ivR%vZK j I eü jxq e e v** : eZ@vb hM MYZšj mKj KvhRvi Zvi Rb t'fk m0z jxq e e vi vKv NUVbv c0qvRb | tKbbv, ivR%vZK j B RbgZ MVtb mrvh Kfi | Gi gva tgb miKvi tK vbePKgDjxi KvQ Revv v n KiZ nq | GQovv eü jxq e e v MYZšj mdj Zvi Rb Acv vnh0 GKvvaK ivR%vZK t'j i vKv fki gva tgb MYZšj Avv I tekv KvhRi ntZ cvi |
- **mjhM I evj 0 tbZZj** : MYZšjK e e vtK m0Zvte KvhRi Kivi Rb c0qvRb mjhM I evj 0 tbZtZj | mr, b'vqciqY, mvmx, veteKevb, t'kx Ges v0vevb tbZZB tKej cvi MYZšjK ev e ifc w tZ | Aa'vck tMtuj etjb, MYZšj mvdj kimbē i yZv I RbMtyi mšioi Dci vbfPkj | 0
- **mr, myj I KZ0 civqY miKvix KgPvix** : kvmbKvh m0y fite cvv Pij vvi Rb th ikyv I vektI Avtbi i Kvi nq, AtbK mgqB MYZšjK kimbē vq Rbc0Zv vvaMtyi Zv0 vtK bv | ZvB kvmbKvh cvv Pij vvi Rb miKvix KgPvix i Dci Zv i vektI fite vbfP KiZ nq | mKš miKvix KgPvix v h' mr, myj I KZ0 civqY Ges RbKj vYKvq v n, Zvntj MYZšjZvi Bv vZ j ty KLbB DcbvZ ntZ cvi te bv |
- **AvBtbi kimb** : MYZšj mvdjtj i AbZg kZ n t'Q AvBtbi kimb c0Zov Kiv | AvBtbi tPvL mevBtK mgvbfite t'LtZ nte | c0Z KvU tvvK thb gtb KiZ cvi th, tm AvBtbi QI Qvqvq GKvš vbi vct' evm Ki tQ | Kvi I tLqj I gvR0 tLmi Z thb Ab' KvDfK w tZ v nq |
- **mn0Zv I mgtSvZv gtbv fve** : MYZšj mKtj B hvZ vaxbfite vR vR gvZ k c0vi KiZ cvi, B'Qvbyqx th tKv Av k fK mg\_0 KiZ cvi, tmRb' Avkj- cvv tek c0qvRb | G cvv tek m0i Rb c0qvRb AvZvshg Ges mn0Zvi | MYZšj miKvi I vevvax tK mn0zn tZ nq Ges Avtcmagv0 gtbv fve c0k0 KiZ nq | miKvi tK gv I c0qvRbxq mnthvMzv Kiv vevvax ct'yi thgb KZ0, tZgvb vevvax ct'yi gZvgZtK h\_vthvM gj t'qvI miKvii KZ0 | G iKg cigZmn0Zv I cvv vvi K tevSvov v vKtj MYZšj KLbB mdj ntZ cvi bv |

- **ivR%bnZK I mvgwRK AnaKvi** : MYZštj mdj Zvi Rb" bvMvi Kt`i mvgwRK I ivR%bnZK AnaKviti i'ay  
 `xKwZB ht\_ó bq, tm,tjvtK ev`te KvhrKix Kiv cŏqvRb| G Rb" Aek`B evK&I gZigZ cKvtki  
 `vaxZv, Pj vtdiv Kivi `vaxZv, msN-mvgwZ MVtbi `vaxZv, mtefciwi ubir`ŏ mgq Ašli Ašli Aeva, mōz  
 I ubi tcy ubePftbi cwi tek mō Kiv cŏqvRb| tmB mvt\_ cŏqvRb Riv-gyj i'jvi AnaKvi, atgP AnaKvi  
 I mvgwRK mvtg`i AnaKvi BZ`w |
- **A\_ŏwZK mvg`** : MYZštK mdj "guDZ Kivi Rb" cŏqvRb A\_ŏwZK mvtg" cŏZŏv| th mgvR A\_ŏwZK  
 tytĭ `elg" we`gvb, t`tki m`u` KwZcq cyRciZi ubqšy`vaxb, tmLvtb gvby KLBb mōzMYZwšK  
 Riebhcib Ki tZ cvi b| jw`h\_v\_B etj b, MYZštK mdj Kivi Rb" RbMti Yi gta" e`vck ab`elg"  
 `t-Kiv`i Kiv |ŏ
- **yjgZvi vetK`ŏKiY** : AtbtK\_gZvi vetK`ŏKiYtK MYZštj mdj Zvi Ab`Zg kZ`etj gtb Ktib|  
 Zvt`i gtZ, \_gZvi vetK`ŏKiY ntj RbMY `vbxq `vqĖkymbgj-K cŏZŏvb,tjv cwi Pvj bva mupqvite  
 AskMhY Ki tZ cvi | dtj Zvt`i ivR%bnZK Avb ewx`cvq|
- **wj mLZ mswearb** : tj Kx, tnbi x tgBb cŏly tj LK MYZštj mvdjtj `i Rb" wj mLZ msweartbi cŏqvRbxZvi  
 K\_v Dtj L Kti tQb| Zuiv etj b, mswearb wj mLZ ntj mvari Y gvby ubtRt`i AnaKvi, KZ`e, mi Kvi x  
 yjgZvi mvgv-Gme m`utK`mg`K Aewnz ntZ cvi te| dtj mi Kvi mntR `t`vPvix ntZ cvi te b|
- **RvZiq `t`P cŏarb" I HKgZ" cŏZŏv** : RvZiq `t`P cŏarb" tKvb mgvR cŏZwŏZ bv ntj weifbæ`j I  
 tMvxi Aeva cŏZthwMZiq RvZiq Kj `vY e`vnZ ntZ cvi Ges Gi dtj MYZwšK e`v`v yZweyZ ntZ  
 eva | ZvB MYZštj mdj Zvi Rb" cŏqvRb RvZiq `t`P tytĭ HKgZ" cŏZŏv|
- **ŏlab wePvi wefiM**: `vaxb wePvi wefiM MYZštj mdj Zvi Ab`Zg , iazcy`kZ`ŏ wePvi wefiMi `vaxZvi  
 mvt\_ MYZštj Kvhrwv Zv I tZvtcŏZfite RwoZ|
- **yjgZvi `ZšKiy**: mi Kviti yjgZv Ges KZ`ŏGi weifbæwefiMi gta" `ZšKZ bv\_vKtj e`w³ `vZšj  
 weivZ nq| G m`utK`di vmx ivŏvPšme` gtZ `zZvi cŏm` ŏThe spirit of lawsŏ Mŏš we`miv Z Avtj vPbv  
 Kti tQb| Zvi Avtj vPbv t`tK GUv ešv hvq th, MYZštj mvdjtj `i Rb" yjgZvi `ZšKiy cŏqvRb|
- **wePvi wefiMi cŏarb**: tgšij K gvbenwKviti msiyti Rb" wePvi wefiMi cŏarb" Ab`xKivŏ wePvi  
 wefiMi cŏarb" mi Kviti `t`vPvix cŏYzv tiva Kti | wePvi wefiMi cŏarb" i'jvi Rb" wePvi wefiMtK  
 mi Kviti ubqšygy` ivL tZ nte | wePvi wefiMi cŏarb`tK MYZštj mdj Zvi Ab`Zg kZ`gtb Kiv nq|

**mviK\_v**

MYZwšK kvmb e`vi mcty I wecty weifbæmgta weifbæhy³ ZtKŏ AeZvi Yv mteĭ MYZšj MhYiq wKsev  
eRŏxq tm m`utK`Kvib w`i wmxvšl DcbxZ nI qv ivŏieAvbxt`i cty A`veva m`e nqub| Gwi ÷ Uj , Rb ÷ qvU  
wjj, tešig, UKwvj, nvePŏ t`ubmvi jw`v, evKŏ, etBm cŏly ivŏbmvZwe`iv MYZšK ŏmefkŏ kvmbŏ etj  
cŏvY Kivi Rb" bvbv cKvi hny³ cŏkŏ Kti tQb| Ab`w`tK tj Kx, DBwjj, dv`tq, Kuj ŏBj , biUtm, nj, tchKU  
cŏly cŏZMY wifbæfæ`wŏtKvY t`tK MYZštK Pigfite mgvtj vPbv Kti G kvmb e`vi Amvi Zv cŏvY Kivi  
tPŏv Kti tQb|

GmGmGBPGj

**c#V#Ei gj-ıqb**

**`be#K c#æ**

**m#K D#i i c#k #K (√) #P# w b|**

1. MYZ#mdj Kivi ceRZ#K?  
K. P#K#i e`e`v Kiv;  
L. A# Rb#Mv#tK msM#VZ Kiv;  
M. `wi`#`#K#iY;  
N. e`vcK #F#EK #k#v K#h#ıg M#Y|
2. #MYZ#K mdj Kiv# Rb` RbM#Yi g#a` e`vcK ab`elg` `#-Kiv` iKiv# D#ıU- Kiv?  
K. Aa`vcK M#b#i i;  
L. #c#U#i;  
M. j W#e#B#mi;  
N. j w`i |
3. MYZ#s#j mdj` k#m#e#`i `#Z#v Ges RbM#Yi m#ı#i Dci #b#F#K#j - D#ıU tK K#i#Qb-?  
K. G#i #j;  
L. Aa`vcK #M#U#j;  
M. #gj;  
N. Aa`vcK M#b#i |
4. MYZ#s#j Rb` #b#Pi #K#v#&K\_#ıU m#K-  
K. MYZ#s#K k#m#e`e`v h#\_# c#i g#ıY`ıq#;  
L. MYZ#s#i vR%#ıZK #PZ#v e#ı#i m#ıqK;  
M. MYZ#s#j#m#k#mb c#Z#v#ı k#m#Z#i m#e#R K#ıY m#v#b m#e#;  
N. D#ı i m#\_#j v#B|

**D#ıg#v#t 1| N 2| N 3| L 4| N**

**m#ı#B D#ıg#K c#æ**

1. MYZ#s#j mdj Ziv #ı#ı# m#ı#M#VZ i vR%#ıZK`#j i #ı#Z#KZU#Z

**i#b#ı#K c#æ**

1. MYZ#s#j mdj Ziv kZ#ı#ı eY#v`#b|





GmGmGBPGj

- **IôZ:** th tKvb t`tk AivRKZv, hyweMh, nek;Ljv, A%awZK msKU I ivR%awZK Aw`iZvi dtj AK@fir GKbvqZtšj AwfFitei c\_mMg nq|
- **AógZ:** GKbvqKZwšK miKvii Ab`Zg `enkó` n`Q tK>`iKiY| cwiKíbv cŕqb, wmxvšMhY ýgZvi cŕqM BZ`w` KVR GKwU kw³kijx tK>`t`tk Kiv nq| miKvii Acwimxg ýgZv ubeŕx wefvMi nvZ tK>`ifZ\_vtK| AvBbmfv wbiŕŕj\_vtK|

Aa`vcK dvBbvi Zwi ŐTheory and Practice of Modern GovernmentŐ Mš`PriwU `enkó`i K\_y Dtj L KtiŕQb:

- GK`jxq kvmb e`e`v;
- ýgZvi e`vcK tK>`iKiY;
- wbušZ AvBb mfv;
- cŕviYvi e`vcK cŕqM|

**mviK\_v**

GKbvqKZš; Pig AMYZwšK, t`QvPvix, meŕZKer`x, cŕZwUqvkvj kvmb e`e`v| Avi I Rŕb`B GKbvqKZwšK miKvie`e`v Kvg` bq| gbyŕZji mwieŕ weKiv Ges gvbe mgvŕRi AMwzi Rb` Avvŕ`i Kvg` cŕwZkvj MYZwšK kvmb e`e`v|

**cuVĚi gj`iqb**

**eûbePbx cĕæ**

**mĀK DĚti WK (√) iPy ū b**

1. BZwjj †Z GKbvqKZŠj Kvtqg nq KZ mtj ?

K. 1921;

K. 1922;

M. 1920;

N. 1918|

2. RvgPbxZ KZ mtj GKbvqKZŠj Kvtqg nq?

K. 1922;

K. 1930;

M. 1933;

N. 1932|

3. ōTheory and Practice of Modern Governmentō MŠi tj LK †K?

K. dvBbvi ;

K. ūDg`vb;

M. Rb j K;

N. i †kv|

**DĚi gjj vt** 1. L, 2. M, 3. L I 4. K|

**msiyB DĚi gj-K cĕæ**

1. GKbvqKZ†Šj e`vL`v Ki †b|

**iPbvj-K cĕæ**

1. GKbvqKZ†Šj `emkó` , tj v Avtj vPbv Ki †b|

**c0qvRbxq tbiU ij Lly**

Lined writing area consisting of multiple horizontal dashed lines.



# GKʃKw`K I hʒivóʃq miKvi

## figKv

tK>`¹I AsMivR" ev Astki gta" ýgZv eUʃbi wfiÉʃZ AvambK miKviʃK GKʃKw`K I hʒivóʃq G`ŃfvtM wef³ Kiv ntqʃQ| ivʃóʃ kymb ýgZv hLb GKwU gvĭ tK>`ʃq miKvʃi i nvtZ b`ĭ\_vʃK ZLb ZvʃK GKʃKw`K miKvi etj | GKʃKw`K kymb e`e`vq kymbZʃšj wearb Abjvqx mKj ýgZv tK>`ʃq miKvʃi i nvtZ\_vʃK| GB e`e`vq cŃ`mkK ev AvÁwj K miKvʃi i Av`Zj\_vKʃZ cvʃi, Zte Zv tK>`ʃq miKvʃi i wBKU t\_ʃK ýgZvcŃB nq| kymbZʃšj etj Zviv ýgZvcŃB nq bv| Zviv tKvb tgšjij K ýgZvi Avakvix bq| GKʃKw`K kymb e`e`vq cŃ`mkK ev AvÁwj K miKvi tK>`ʃq miKvʃi i GʃRvU wmwte KvR Kʃi | dvY, Rvcib, hʒivR", ersj vt`k cŃwZ t`k GKʃKw`K miKvʃi i D`vniY|

hʒivóʃq MvZ nq GKwK ivR" ev ivʃóʃ mgšʃq| ivR%wZK Rxeʃb cYʒv cŃʃi Rb" Zviv `vqxvʃte msNex nq| KZK\_ʃjv tŃvU tŃvU AÁj GKwĭZ ntq kymbZʃšjDʃj mLZ ýgZv eUʃbi wfiÉʃZ hLb GKwU epr ivó MVb Kʃi ZLb GKwU hʒivóʃq miKvi MvZ nq| hʒivóʃq e`e`vq kymbZʃšj;wbiʃcy`wjj wntmte tK>`¹I cŃ`tki gta" ýgZv eUʃb Kʃi | ýgZv eUʃb tK>`ʃq miKvʃi i Dci wbfʃ Kʃi bv| hʒivóʃq miKvʃi Lʒ mSMZ KvʃtYB msweartʃbi cŃarb" i yv Kiv nq| mgšʃq tKvU@msweartʃbi cŃarb" i yv Kʃi | fviZ, KvivWv I gwKŃ hʒivóʃq hʒivóʃq miKvʃi i `Ńvš|

### G BDwʃUi cvW\_ʃjvnt`Qt

- ◆ cvW - 1 GKʃKw`K miKvi
- ◆ cvW - 2 hʒivóʃq miKvi
- ◆ cvW - 3 hʒivóʃq miKvʃi i mv=cŃZK cŃYZv
- ◆ cvW - 4 hʒivóʃq miKvʃi i mvdʃj`i kZʃejx

**cW - 1**

**GKṭKw`K miKvi**

**Dṭik`**

**G cW ṭṭṭl Avcvb—**

- ◆ GKṭKw`K miKvi ṭK Zv e`vLv KiṭZ cviṭeb;
- ◆ GKṭKw`K miKvṭii `enkó` eYṭv KiṭZ cviṭeb;
- ◆ GKṭKw`K miKvṭii ṭY Avṭj vPbv KiṭZ cviṭeb;
- ◆ GKṭKw`K miKvṭii ṭ`vl ej ṭZ cviṭeb|

GKṭKw`K miKvi GK aiṭbi GKK, ALÜ I mṭse× miKvi e`e`v thLvṭb ivṭof ṭṭZv msvṭeambKfvṭe ṭK`ṭṭq miKvṭii nṭZ b`ṭ`ṭṭK| G aiṭbi kvmb e`e`vṭq ṭK`ṭB ṭṭK mKj ṭṭZvi Dm| GKṭKw`K kvmb e`e`vṭq AvÁṭj K ev ṭvbxq miKvṭii Av`Zj ṭṭKṭZ cviṭi, G miKvi ṭjv ṭKQyṭKQyṭṭZv DcṭfvM KiṭZl cviṭi | Zṭe Zvṭ`i ṭṭZv ṭK`ṭṭq miKvṭii ṭ`ṭlqv| ṭK`ṭṭq miKvṭii cṭZṭbwa ṭṭmṭe G miKvi ṭjv Zvṭ`i ṭṭZv e`envi Kṭi| ṭK`ṭṭq miKvi B`Qv Kiṭj G ṭṭZv evovṭZ cviṭi, KṭvṭZl cviṭi| GKṭKw`K kvmb e`e`vṭq ṭvbxq ev AvÁṭj K miKvi ṭjvi msvṭeambK ṭKvb ṭṭZv ṭbB| ṭeṭUb, dvY, Rvcvb, evsjṭ`k G aiṭbi miKvṭii D`ṭniY|

**GKṭKw`K miKvṭii `enkó`**

- ṭZvi ṭKw`KKiY GKṭKw`K miKvṭii cṭṭg I cṭvb `enkó`| G e`e`vṭq ivṭof mKj ṭṭZv ṭKṭ`ṭ Dci b`ṭ`ṭṭK|
- ṭKṭ`ṭ gvaṭṭṭ ṭṭZvi evṭb GKṭKw`K miKvṭii Ab`Zg `enkó`| G e`e`vṭq AvÁṭj K ev ṭvbxq miKvi ṭṭKṭZ cviṭi| ṭKŠ`Zvṭv ṭṭZv jvf Kṭi ṭKṭ`ṭ KṭQ ṭṭK| ṭK`ṭ`Zvi B`QvṭZ G ṭṭZv ev× KiṭZ ev KṭvṭZ cviṭi|
- AvÁṭj K ev ṭvbxq miKvṭii ṭbR`ṭKvb ṭṭZv ṭṭK bv| msvṭeambK fvṭe Giv ṭKvb ṭṭZv DcṭfvM Kṭi bv| miKvṭii me ṭefvM I A½ GKṭU AṭefvR` cṭkvṭmbK ṭṭšj Aaxb|
- GKṭKw`K miKvṭii AvÁṭj K ev ṭvbxq miKvi ṭjv ṭKvb ṭṭqĒkvmb ṭfvM Kṭi bv| Giv ṭK`ṭṭq ev GKK miKvṭii cṭZṭbwa ṭṭmṭe ṭṭZv e`envi Kṭi|
- GKṭKw`K miKvṭii Ab`Zg `enkó` Gi HK`ṭ| ṭṭṭnZzG aiṭbi miKvṭi ṭṭZvi ṭefvRb ṭbB, ZvB RṭlJ Zvl Kg| kvmb e`e`vṭq msvMṭvbK mvi j`ṭ ṭe`ṭgvb Ges bṭṭZ cṭṭqṭbi mṭm`v Kg|

**GKṭKw`K miKvṭii ṭY**

GKṭKw`K miKvi e`e`vṭq AṭbK ṭjv ṭY iṭṭṭQ| ṭṭṭP Zv Avṭj vPbv Kiv nj :

- GKṭKw`K miKvṭii Ab`Zg ṭY nj Gi msvMṭvbK mij Zv| G miKvi Lṭṭ mṭṭRB msvMṭVZ nṭZ cviṭi | cṭṭqvRb `iayGKṭKw`K miKvi MVṭbi ṭṭ×vṭš| GB ṭṭ×vṭšṭi dtj B miKvi MVṭbi RṭlJ mṭm`ṭU mṭnR nṭṭ I ṭṭ| KviY G aiṭbi e`e`vṭq ṭṭZv ṭefvṭKṭiṭYi ṭKvb cṭṭqvRb nq bv, ZvB GKṭU ṭṭṭ miKvi B cṭZôv KiṭZ nq|
- GKṭKw`K miKvi mṭṭR Kvṭṭi nṭZ cviṭi | KviY G aiṭbi e`e`vṭq ivṭṭṭ ṭṭZv GKṭU ṭKṭ`ṭ b`ṭ`ṭṭK| ZvB ṭh ṭKvb mṭm`vi mṭṭavb `ṭZ Kiv hvq| GLṭṭb ṭṭZvi ṭṭṭ Kg ṭṭK etj ṭKvb mṭm`vi mṭṭavṭb cṭṭṭ ṭṭZv cṭṭqvM Kiv hvq| GQvov GKB ṭK`ṭ`ṭK AvBb cṭṭqvM nq etj meṭ GKB AvBb ṭeivRṭvb|
- GKṭKw`K miKvi Kg e`qeṭj | KviY G aiṭYi e`e`vṭq bṭṭZ cṭṭqb, bṭṭZ cṭṭqvM I bṭṭZ chṭeṭṭYi ṭKvb mṭm`v nq bv| miKvi GKṭU ṭṭṭ ṭK`ṭ`ṭK meaiṭbi KṭR cṭi Pṭj bv KiṭZ cviṭi |

- GKwU gvĭ tK>`at`\_tK kvmb ygZv cĭqm I cwi Pvj bv nq etj th tKvb mgm'v tgvKvtej vq G ai#bi mi Kvi bgbxqfvte mgvavtb AvmtZ cvti | cĭqvRtb AwZ mect` I mgtSvZvi gva'tg mgm'v ubi mb Ki tZ cvti |
- GKw`K mi Kvi Lg`az th tKvb RvZxq I AvšRwZK mec` I msKtUi tgvKwejv Ki tZ cvti | Kvi Y GLvtb GKwU gvĭ tK>`i nvtZB ivóiq ygZv tK>`ifZ`\_vtK| cĭt`wkK ev AvĀij K mi Kvi`\_vKtj I ygZv Zvt`i nvtZ`\_vtK bv eis Zviv tK>`iq mi Kvti i GtrU untmte KvR Kti |
- GKtKw`K mi Kvi meklZ tQvU ivtóf Rb` tekx DcthvMx| GQvovl th me ivtóa`tFšMvij K, RvZxq, mvs`wZK HK` AvtQ tm me ivtóf G ai#bi mi Kvi e`e`v DcthvMx|
- kvmbZmšK th tKvb ms`vi mva#bi Rb` GKtKw`K mi Kvi AZ`š DcthvMx| Kvi Y`az tKvb ms`vti i m×všIMhY I cĭqvMti gva'tg ivóiq I RbMtYi DbqB G ai#bi mi Kvi e`e`vq mnRmva`|
- GKtKw`K mi Kvi e`e`vq GKwU tK>`i Aaxtbi kvmb Kvh`cwi Pwij Z nq etj RvZxq HK` I msnuZ eRvq`\_vtK| 0:0 I msNvtZi m`tebv Kg`\_vtK|
- GKtKw`K mi Kvi mvgvRK Dbq#bi avi K I emK | G e`e`vq mi Kvi Zvi ygZv,`yZv, tgav, kw<sup>3</sup> I mvg`\_GKwĭZ Kti th tKvb Dbqbgj-K KgRvtŪ AvZhtvtqm Ki tZ cvti Ges ivóiq Dbq#bi cikvcvck RbMtYi Rxe#bi DbqB mvaB Ki tZ cvti |
- G e`e`vq mgtqi AcPq Kg nq| Kvi Y tK>`iq mi Kvi tK tKvb cĭt`wkK mi Kvi, tKvb mefvM ev`li -Kvi I mvt`\_Avj vc Avtj vPbv Ki tZ nq br| ZvB mgtqi AcPq thgb ti va Kiv hvq, KvRI`az mgvav Kiv hvq|

**GKtKw`K mi Kvti i t`vl**

A#bK, tjv, tYi cikvcvck GKtKw`K mi Kvti i KZK, tjv t`vl I AvtQ, th t`vl, tYi Kvi tY G ai#bi mi Kvi e`e`vi cĭqvMthvM`Zv wKQyv ntj I mxwqZ ntqtQ| bxtP GKtKw`K mi Kvti i t`vl, tYi m`utK`Avtj vKcvZ Kiv nj |

- GKtKw`K kvmb e`e`v`^tZtšj tyfĭ cĭZ Kti | Kvi Y GLvtb ygZv tK>`i nvtZ tK>`ifZ`\_vtK etj kvmb mntR`^tkvmtK cwi YZ ntZ cvti b|
- G ai#bi mi Kvi e`e`vq AvĀij K ev cĭt`wkK mi Kvti i nvtZ ygZv mvsmeambK fvte AwcZ nq br dtj AvĀij K ev`vbxq mgm'vi A#bK mgqB mgvavb Kiv m`e nq br|`vbxq mgm'v DtcwvYZ`\_vtK|
- `vbxq chq`q ygZvi mefvRb tbB etj`vbxq e`v<sup>3</sup>iv ivRbmvZtZ cĭve me`li Ki tZ cvti b br| dtj`vbxq tbZZj, meKwKZ nq br|`vbxq cĭvekvj x e`v<sup>3</sup>iv cieZt#Z ivRbmvZ m`utK`D`vmbx ntq ctib, MYZtšj mvdjtj`i Rb`G gtbvfvve Kvg`bq|
- GKtKw`K mi Kvi e`e`vq Avgj vZmšK RvUj Zv Lg` tekx t`Lv hvq| th#nZzkvmb ygZv tK>`ifZ`\_vtK, ZvB G ai#bi e`e`vq Avgj vt`i ygZv I cĭve Lg` ep× tctZ cvti | Avgj vi vI kvmb ygZvq n`tšyc Kti RvUj Zv ep× Kti b dtj KvR m`uv`#bi MvZ axi ntq cto|
- GKtKw`K kvmb e`e`vq kvmb cwi Pvj bvi m`utY`v mqvZj`\_vtK tK>`i nvtZ| dtj tK>`i I ci wbfPZv I KvRi Pvc ep× cvq| ZvB tKvb tKvb mgq tK>`amgtfvte KvR m`uv`#b mýg nq br| meklZt AvšRwZK mgm'v tgvKvtej vq e`It`\_tK RvZxq mgm'vi mgvavb DtcwvYZ ntZ cvti |
- GKtKw`K mi Kvi e`e`v eo eo ivtóf Rb` DcthvMx bq| tQvU fZŪ, ýz`RbMtMvôx GKtKw`K mi Kvi e`e`vtK mvdj`w tZ cvti | epr ivó`ev epr RbMtMvôx#Z Gi cĭqm ntj kvmbKvh`h hvq ntq cto|

**mviK\_v**

`ãZ Dbq̄b I Kgēšv ev`ēvq̄tbi Rb` GK†K̄`K miKvi AZ`šlDc̄thvM̄x| KviY Gt̄ȳt̄l̄ tK>`ã ygZv jvf Kti  
ms̄ueav̄tbi gva`tg Avi `vbxq miKvi ygZv jvf Kti tK>`t̄ K̄vQ t\_†K| dtj m̄x̄v̄šl̄ ev`ēvq̄tbi tK>`†K tKvb  
eravi m̄x̄v̄šl̄ n̄Z nq̄ b̄v| miKvi Mv̄b Kivl L̄ḡB mnRmva`| i vóiteÁvbx DBtj vex h\_v\_B etj t̄Qb, 00GK†K̄`K  
miKvi c̄l̄Z̄v̄i m̄x̄v̄šl̄ M̄h̄Y K̄t̄j miKv̄t̄i i ms̄Mv̄b m̄gm̄v̄ AZ`šl̄ mnR n̄tq̄ c̄to| 00 Z̄te G e`ē`vq̄ `vbxq  
m̄gm̄v̄, t̄j v D̄t̄c̄v̄Z n̄tq̄ c̄to| `vbxq t̄bZ̄t̄Z̄j̄ m̄eK̄v̄K̄Z n̄l̄ qvi m̄t̄h̄v̄M Kg\_vKvq MYZš̄j̄ m̄ec`M̄t̄' n̄Z̄ c̄v̄t̄i | Z̄v  
Q̄vov GK†K̄`K̄`t̄q̄ e`ē`vq̄ Av̄ḡj vZ̄š̄j̄ k̄v̄j̄ x̄ n̄tq̄ MYZm̄š̄K̄ c̄l̄Z̄v̄t̄bi Rb` ūgK̄x̄ `t̄fc̄ n̄tq̄ DVt̄Z̄ c̄v̄t̄i |

**c̄v̄t̄i v̄Ēi ḡj`vq̄b**

**ēv̄t̄i v̄P̄bx c̄k̄e**

**m̄v̄K̄ D̄Ēt̄i v̄K̄ (v̄) v̄P̄ȳ v̄ b**

1. tK>`ã mKj ygZvi Drm  
K. i vóit̄v̄Z̄ k̄v̄m̄Z̄ miKvi e`ē`vq̄;  
L. ḡm̄š̄c̄v̄i l̄` k̄v̄m̄Z̄ miKvi e`ē`vq̄;  
M. GK†K̄`K̄`K miKvi e`ē`vq̄;  
N. h̄ȳ i vóit̄q̄ miKvi e`ē`vq̄|
2. GK†K̄`K̄`K k̄v̄m̄b e`ē`vq̄ `vbxq̄ ev̄ Av̄Á̄v̄j̄ K miKv̄t̄i i tKvb̄ã ygZv̄ t̄bB ?  
K. ms̄ueav̄m̄bK̄ ygZv̄;  
L. c̄k̄v̄m̄bK̄ ygZv̄;  
M. Av̄B̄b̄M̄Z̄ ygZv̄;  
N. A\_š̄v̄v̄Z̄K̄ ygZv̄|
3. GK†K̄`K̄`K miKv̄t̄i i c̄v̄v̄b̄ `ēm̄k̄ó` v̄K̄ ?  
K. ygZv̄ n̄m̄ Kiv̄;  
L. ygZvi tK>`ã K̄iȲ;  
M. ygZvi m̄ē†K̄>`ã K̄iȲ;  
N. ygZvi t̄k̄Ȳm̄eb̄`v̄m̄K̄iȲ|
4. GK†K̄`K̄`K miKvi m̄e` `ḡv̄b̄ i t̄q̄t̄Q̄  
K. h̄ȳ i v̄t̄ó̄;  
L. f̄v̄i t̄Z̄;  
M. Āt̄ ÷ t̄j̄ q̄v̄q̄;  
N. h̄ȳ i v̄t̄R̄`|

**D̄Ēi ḡj̄ v̄ t̄ 1. M; 2. K; 3. L; 4. N;**

**ms̄v̄j̄B̄ D̄Ēi ḡj̄-K̄ c̄k̄e**

1. GK†K̄`K̄`K miKv̄t̄i i m̄ȳeav̄, t̄j̄ v̄ v̄K̄?
2. GK†K̄`K̄`K miKv̄t̄i i Am̄ȳeav̄, t̄j̄ v̄ v̄K̄?

**iP̄b̄v̄j̄j̄K̄ c̄k̄e**

1. GK†K̄`K̄`K miKvi ēj̄ t̄Z̄ v̄K̄ ēš̄v̄q̄ ? e`v̄L̄`v̄ K̄īab̄|
2. GK†K̄`K̄`K miKv̄t̄i i `ēm̄k̄ó` m̄ēú̄t̄K̄Av̄t̄j̄ v̄P̄v̄ K̄īab̄|





- **wj uLZ mswearb t mýúó** | **wj uLZ mswearb** | **hýivótoí GKúU "enkó"** | **mvari YZ: hýivótoq e"e"vq mswearb**  
**wj uLZ** | **`yúwi eZBiq nq** | **AvÁwj K mi Kúti** | **~\_@hb ýbæbv nq, tmRb" B mvari YZ: G e"e"v MpxZ ntq**  
**\_vtK** |
- **wePvievefúMi cúb" t hýivótoq wePvievj q G aítbi e"e"vq mswearb i ýK unmvte KvR Kti** | **tK>" I**  
**AAjti gta" tKvb weþiva t" Lv w" tj gvgvsmi `wqZ; tbq GB wePvievj q** | **G Qron mswearb e"vL"vI Kti**  
**\_vtK hýivótoq Av" vj Z** | **gvmK" hýivótoq e"e"vq wePvi wefúMi cúb" t" Lv hvq** | **mgúg tKúU"mswearb**  
**i ýK** | **Avf"viek unmvte KvR Kti \_vtK** |
- **wKýuekó AvBbmfv t hýivótoq mi Kvi e"e"vq mvari YZt wKý AvBbmfv t" Lv hvq** | **wbgk ý mgMÖRwZi**  
**cúZúwaZ; Kti Ges D"Py c" k ev AvÁjti cúZúwaZ; Kti** |
- **"ÓZ bMmiKZv t "ÓZ bMmiKZv hýivótoq e"e"vi GKúU D"jL"thvM" "enkó"** | **cúZ"K bMmiKB GLvþb**  
**`gritbi bMmiKZv DctfvM Kti** | **(K) "tq A½ivR"i Ges (L) hýivótoí** | **`gritbi bMmiKZvi Kvi þY**  
**hýivótoí bMmiKkþK "ÓZ AvbMZ"i c"vk Kitz nq** |
- **tK>" gýx I tK>" legýx cÉYzv t hýivótoq mi Kúti** | **Ab"Zg "enkó" nj Gi A½ivR" ,tjvi tK>" gýx Ges**  
**tK>" legýx cÉYzv** | **A½ivR" ,tjv tK>" i cúZ AvbMZ \_vtK Ges GKB m½ wþRþ" i "vax mÉvI eRvq**  
**ivtL** | **tK>" wej xb nítZ Pvq bv** | **hýivótoq mi Kvi tK>" gýx I tK>" legýx kú" i gta" mgšq wearb Kti** |

**hýivótoí Mvb c"vj x**

**w" c"uWZtZ hýivó" MvZ nítZ cvti** | **hýivótoí Mvb c"vj x wþP Avtj wPZ nj t**  
**cúgZ t tQvU tQvU KZK ,tjv ivó" wþRþ" i "t" @ wivcÉv i ývi Kvi þY GKúWZ ntq hýivó" Mvb Kitz cvti** |  
**Gi dtj Zviv "tqÉkvmb thgb tfvM Kti tZgub A\_ %wZK I ivR%wZK mýeavI jvf Kti** |  
**wZiqZ t tKvb epr ivó" mgm"vi m"ýxb ntq mswearbKfvte AAj ,tjvi gta" ýgZv eUb Kti hýivó" Mvb**  
**Kitz cvte, GtZ Zvi ALÚZv thgb eRvq \_vtK, tZgub "tqÉkvmb jvtfi gra"tg AAj ,tjvI tK>" i mvt\_**  
**m"ve eRvq ivLtZ cvti** |

**hýivótoq mi Kúti , Y**

**hýivótoq kumb e"e"vi KZK ,tjv mgj bxtP Avtj vPbv Kiv nj t**

- **G e"e"vq tQvU tQvU "y" ivó" ,tjv wþRþ" i "tZš; eRvq tiþLI HK"ex ntq epr ivótoí mýeav I**  
**mgj ,tjv tfvM Kitz cvti** |
- **G e"e"v AvÁwj K "tZš; I RvZiq HþK"i gta" mgšq NUvq** | **RvZiq w"lq ,tjv tK>" Ges AvÁwj K**  
**w"lq ,tjv AAj cwi Pvj bv Kti "z Dbqþbi ct\_ AMñi ntZ cvti** |
- **tQvU tQvU ivó" ,tjv mve"fgZ; wemR" w"tq jvf Kti "tqÉkvmb, wivcÉv, gh"v I ýgZv** | **"tqÉkvmbi**  
**gra"tg wþRþ" i "tZš; I i ýv Kitz cvti** | **dtj kú" kuj x ivótoí th mýeav ZvI Giv jvf Kti** |
- **mswearbK fvte ýgZv eUb nq etj tK>" I AvÁwj K mi Kvi - DftqiB KvR w"v" \_vtK** | **dtj tKD**  
**Kvþiv KvþR n"týtci gra"tg thgb "t"vPvix ntZ cvti bv, tZgub cúZþKi KvRI "ýZvi mvt\_ m"úbe**  
**nq** | **Gi dtj "wqZkxj mi Kvi e"e"v c"uWZ nq** |
- **RvZiq c"vmb I AvÁwj K c"vmb ýgZv wef" \_vtK etj bMmi Kiv GLvþb c"vmbK KvþR RwoZ nI qvi**  
**mþhvm jvf Kti** | **dtj bMmi Kti gta" mþZbZv ewx cvq Ges Zt" i "wqZ; I KZ"teva ewx cvq** |  
**hýivótoq e"e"v bZb tbZZ; Mto DVtZ I mrvh" Kti** |
- **hýivótoq e"e"vq wec" I we"þni m"vebv Kg \_vtK** | **Kvi Y AAj ,tjv tZ "tqÉkvmb \_vKvþZ Zviv mšó**  
**\_vtK** | **ýgZv weþK>" Kitz Yi dtj RbMYI GtZ AskMþY Kitz cvti** | **dtj weþývf "t" nq** |

- MYZš;c0qutMi Rb` hʝ ivóiq e`e`v GKIU DĚg Av`kᵑ GLvtb `ıqĚkimb I ýgZvi metK> ĨKiȳi dtj RbMY ivRbm̄ZtZ AskMh̄tY Drmvnx nq Ges ivRbm̄Z m̄PZb ntq I tv - hv MYZtšj mvdtt`i Ab`Zg c0vb kZᵑ
- hʝ ivóiq e`e`v th tKvb mgm̄vi Lᵑ `žZ mgvaib m̄e nq| Kvi Y AvĀwj K mi Kvi ,tjv c0ZtK m̄Rt` i mgm̄v mgvaib Df`vM m̄tZ cvti | tK>`fK AĀj ,tjv m̄tq e`v`l\_vKtZ nq bv etj RvZıq mgm̄vi mgvaib Ges ivóiq Dbq̄b KvR KițZ cvti |

### **hʝ ivóiq mi Kvtii t`vl**

hʝ ivóiq mi Kvi e`e`v thgb wKQy, Y AvtQ tm m̄t`\_ wKQyt`vl I AvtQ| bxtP t`vl ,tjv Avtj wPZ nj t

- hʝ ivóiq mi Kvtii metPtq eo mgm̄v nj Gi Ašb0mZ `ᵑZv| hʝ ivóiq mi Kvi th tKvb mgtq tft0 cotZ cvti | Kvi Y AfbK tȳtĪB t`Lv hvq th, wewfbAĀj hʝ ivóiq t`K wev0banl qvi tP0v Pıjıv Ges Gi dtj hʝ ivt0f wfıĚ `ᵑ n̄tq cto|
- hʝ ivóiq e`e`v Rııj | tK>`a I AĀj ,tjvtZ c\_uK kvmb e`e`v Pıjıv Kvi Kvi tY G Rııj Zv m̄ıv nq| hv m̄vıv Y bvMvi Kt` i mgm̄vq tdtj t`q|
- ýgZvı evUbi m̄ıj thgb AvtQ - Gi K0j I tZgb AvtQ| ýgZvı evUb tK>`az\_v hʝ ivóiq e`e`v tK `ᵑ Kti w`tqtQ|
- hʝ ivóiq e`e`v AvBb I Kg@xıZi gta` mvgĀm` i ýv Kiv AZ`śıKıwb| Kvi Y c\_uK c\_uK AıııvR` c\_uK c\_uK ci`ıi wēivax AvBb `Zıx KițZ cvti | tK>`ı Rb` ci`ıi wēivax G AvBtbi gta` mgZvı weavb Kiv AZ`śıK0 m̄v`|
- hʝ ivóiq kvmb e`e`v e`qeuĵ | GKB aițbi KvR ıb0ııĚ Kivi Rb` eü KZ@y\_vtK| GtZ GKıv tK thgb kvmb e`e`vı ıııea cıfzji wē`ıi NıU| tZgıv e`qı teto hvq|
- tK>`a I c0tki gta` Ašb0\_vKtj Zv ci ivóiq tȳtĪ I cıve tıj tZ cvti Ges GtZ Kti t`tki fıregıZ` wēb n̄tZ cvti |
- hʝ ivóiq e`e`v clm̄Zkxj Zvi cıııcšx| Kvi Y msıeavb `ııııeZbıx nq etj th tKvb cııeZııbi m̄t`\_ mi Kvi m̄tR Lvc Lvl qıfZ cvti bv| G Qııvı GKB Kvi tY wēc@ I wē`ııni AvksKıv\_vtK|
- hʝ ivóiq mi Kvi e`e`vı metPtq eo `ᵑZvı nj G aițbi e`e`v Rııı Ae`vı tgvKıtejv KițZ e`\_ᵑ `ııqZ; LuŪZ I mıgvex etj msKUKıjıb mgıq `žZ m̄ıııııMh̄Y m̄e nq bv| dtj AfbK mgıq mi Kvi tK msKıU cotZ nq|

### **mviKK\_v**

hʝ ivóiq mi Kvi e`e`v ivóiq ýgZvı msıeavb Abııııx tK>`ıq I c0t`ıK mi Kvtii gta` evUb Kiv nq| G mi Kvi e`e`vı ýgZvı Drm nj msıeavb| Gi dtj tK>`ıq I AvĀwj K mi Kvi ıbR ıbR GjıvKıv `ııııı I `Zšfıte KvR KițZ cvti | RbMıYi ýgZvı c0qutMi tȳtĪ hʝ ivóiq e`e`v GKIU DrK0 Av`kᵑ hʝ ivóiq kvmb e`e`v thgb KZK ,tjv fıj w`K AvtQ, tm m̄t`½ wKQy vıv cıııı K I i tqtQ|

GmGmGBPGj

**cɹVvĒi gj'iqb**

**eũbePbx cĕæ**

**mWk DĒti Wk (√) Wpý w b**

1. hŷi vóŋq mi Kvŷi i ýgZvi Drm nt'Q—

K. mswearb;

L. cɹj ŋgU;

M. gwišcwil`;

N. tKweɬbU|

2. hŷi vóŋq mi Kvi we`gub—

K. dɹɹY;

L. weɬUɬb;

M. eisj vɬ`ɬk;

N. fviɬZ|

3. ʔŋĒkɹmb tKvb mi Kvŷi i cāv̄b ʔenkó'?

K. GKɬKw`K mi Kvŷi i;

L. hŷi vóŋq mi Kvŷi i;

M. i vóɬwZ kɹmZ mi Kvŷi i;

N. cɹj ŋgU kɹmZ mi Kvŷi i |

4. hŷi vó'e e ʔŋ msweartbi i ýK wntmte KvR Kɬi—

K. kɹmbwe fɹM;

L. AvBb mfɹ;

M. hŷi vóŋq wePvi vj q;

N. gwišcwil`|

**DĒigvj vt 1.K; 2.N; 3.L; 4.M**

**mswýB DĒigj-K cĕæ**

1. hŷi vóŋq mi Kvi ej ɬZ Wk ešvq ?

**iPbqj-K cĕæ**

2. hŷi vóŋq mi Kvŷi i ʔenkó' Avɬj vPbv Ki ab|

3. hŷi vóŋq mi Kvŷi i t`vl , Y eYŋv Ki ab|

# hʃivóŋq miKv̄t̄i i m̄v̄c̄ŋZK c̄ĕYZv̄

## Dáke

### GB cW tk̄t̄l Av̄rb—

- ◆ hʃivóŋq miKv̄t̄i i m̄v̄c̄ŋZK c̄ĕYZv̄ m̄úK̄ĕj t̄Z cvīteb;
- ◆ hʃivóŋq miKv̄t̄i i tk̄`ŋqKīt̄Yi KvīY m̄úK̄ĕAv̄t̄j v̄Pbv̄ Kīt̄Z cvīteb|

## figKv̄t̄

hʃivóŋq kv̄mb ēe`v̄q ms̄eav̄t̄bi gva`tg tk̄`ŋq I Av̄Āw̄j K miKvī, t̄j vī gta` kv̄mb ýgZv̄ ēUb Kiv̄ m̄t̄Ēj Av̄RKv̄j tk̄`ŋq miKv̄t̄i ýgZv̄ēx̄i GKv̄U m̄v̄v̄iY c̄ĕYZv̄ j ý` Kiv̄ hv̄q| hʃivóŋq miKvī ēe`v̄q ýgZv̄ ēUb GKv̄U, iaz̄c̄Yq̄elq| hʃivóŋq ēe`v̄q tk̄`ŋq I Av̄Āw̄j K miKvī ms̄eav̄t̄b t\_`t̄K ýgZv̄ j v̄f K̄t̄i \_v̄t̄K| ZĒM̄Zfite G K\_v̄ m̄Z` nt̄j I, ev̄`é̄ v̄P̄v̄U GKUz̄v̄f̄b̄Zi| G c̄ĕYZv̄ j ý` K̄t̄i iv̄óĕAv̄bx DBt̄j v̄ex̄ et̄j b, ōŋtk̄`ŋq miKv̄t̄i ýgZv̄ ēx̄i c̄ĕYZv̄ h<sup>3</sup>ivóŋq miKv̄t̄i i GKv̄U m̄v̄v̄iY c̄ĕYZv̄|Ū The extension of power over the central government is a general tendency of Federal governments tk̄`ŋq miKv̄t̄i i GB ýgZv̄ ēx̄ I c̄h̄vi GK̄t̄K̄`K miKvī c̄ŋZ̄v̄i b̄v̄ḡv̄š̄l̄| D̄t̄j L` th, hʃivóŋq miKv̄t̄i i tk̄`ŋqKīY c̄ĕYZv̄ Rv̄Zv̄q `v̄t̄ P̄ c̄v̄i c̄v̄š̄ b̄q, eis Gi c̄ŋq̄v̄R̄bx̄qZv̄ i t̄q̄t̄Q et̄j Āt̄b̄t̄K ḡt̄b K̄t̄i b| Rv̄Zv̄q c̄ŋk̄w̄ēt̄i v̄ax `j ch̄š̄l̄t̄K̄t̄`i ýgZv̄ ev̄v̄t̄bv̄ c̄t\_`t̄R̄v̄i v̄t̄j v̄ mg\_Ū v̄ t̄q \_v̄t̄K| m̄vḡv̄RK c̄v̄i ēZ̄f̄bi c̄ŋq̄v̄R̄t̄bi Zv̄M̄t̄` tk̄`ŋq c̄ĕYZv̄ Aek`v̄ex̄ nt̄q D̄t̄v̄t̄Q| ḡv̄m̄K̄Ū hʃivóŋq, Kv̄bv̄M̄v̄, f̄v̄i Z, c̄f̄v̄Z m̄Kj hʃivóŋq ēe`v̄q G c̄ĕYZv̄ t`Lv̄ hv̄q| ḡv̄m̄K̄Ū hʃivóŋq tk̄`ŋq miKv̄t̄i i ýgZv̄ ēx̄i c̄ĕYZv̄ m̄úK̄ĕAa`v̄c̄K d̄v̄B̄v̄i et̄j b, hʃivóŋq Gi mḡM̄ŪGj v̄K̄v̄ēv̄c̄x̄ mḡv̄š̄Z Av\_Ū m̄vḡv̄RK ēe`v̄i v̄ t̄K `z̄z̄ av̄v̄Z nt̄`Q| G c̄h̄t̄t̄z̄ Aa`v̄c̄K t̄M̄t̄Uj et̄j b, ōŋep`v̄qZb v̄k̄í, c̄v̄i en̄b I th̄v̄M̄t̄h̄v̄M ēe`v̄i D̄b̄v̄Z, ep̄r ēv̄R̄v̄i Ges AĀj, t̄j vī gta` ci`ú̄i ēv̄UZ v̄b̄f̄P̄k̄j Zv̄ miKv̄t̄i i K̄v̄h̄ĕj̄xi D̄ci c̄f̄v̄e v̄e`v̄i b̄v̄ K̄t̄i c̄v̄t̄i b̄v̄|Ū

GK\_v̄ m̄Z` th m̄v̄c̄ŋZK̄K̄v̄t̄j hʃivóŋq miKvī c̄x̄v̄Z̄t̄Z tk̄`ŋqKīY c̄ĕYZv̄ AZ`š̄l̄c̄ĕj Ges ev̄`é̄| hʃivóŋq ēe`v̄i M̄V̄t̄bi tk̄`ŋq miKv̄t̄i i n̄v̄t̄Z th ýgZv̄ t`I qv̄ nt̄q̄Ūj, Zv̄ μgk̄ ēx̄ nt̄q̄t̄Q|

Aav̄c̄K t̄K, v̄m, ūB̄q̄v̄i hʃivóŋq kv̄mb c̄x̄v̄Z̄t̄Z tk̄`ŋq miKv̄t̄i i ýgZv̄ ēx̄i c̄ĕYZv̄i P̄v̄i v̄U KvīY D̄t̄j L̄ K̄t̄i t̄Qb| h\_v̄ h̄x̄, A\_Ūv̄v̄ZK ḡ`v̄, m̄vḡv̄RK K̄v̄h̄ĕj̄ Ges ēv̄c̄K c̄ŋv̄m, th̄v̄M̄t̄h̄v̄M ēe`v̄i Ges v̄k̄í t̄ȳt̄l̄ h̄v̄š̄K v̄ēc̄ē| j ý`b̄v̄q ēc̄v̄i nj GB th, tk̄`ŋq miKv̄t̄i i ýgZv̄ ēx̄i R̄b` v̄K̄Q̄yD̄c̄v̄v̄b I k̄v̄<sup>3</sup> i t̄q̄t̄Q| th m̄Kj D̄c̄v̄v̄b tk̄`ŋq miKvī t̄K AZ`v̄aK ýgZv̄v̄b Ges i v̄R̄v̄v̄ZK `t\_Ū m̄si ý̄t̄Y D̄Ūx̄ K̄t̄i t̄Q Zv̄ ūbḡe Av̄t̄j v̄Pbv̄ Kiv̄ nj |

- **hy:** tk̄`ŋqKīY c̄ĕYZv̄i GKv̄U eo KvīY nj h̄x̄| h̄x̄i mḡq iv̄t̄óŋ `v̄ēf̄š̄gZ; Av̄Āw̄j K ALŪZv̄ I ivóŋq v̄b̄iv̄c̄Ēv̄i i ȳv̄ Kivi R̄b` c̄ŋq̄v̄R̄b nq `z̄z̄ c̄v̄i K̄i b̄v̄ c̄ŋq̄b I v̄m̄x̄v̄š̄l̄M̄h̄t̄Yi | d̄t̄j `v̄f̄v̄ēK̄f̄ite ýgZv̄ Ḡt̄m hv̄q tk̄`ŋq miKv̄t̄i i n̄v̄t̄Z| Av̄v̄v̄b K̄v̄t̄j h̄z̄ nt̄`Q AZ`š̄l̄e`q ēúj ēv̄c̄v̄i | h̄x̄i c̄ŋq̄v̄R̄bx̄q LiP Ges Gi R̄b` Ki v̄bāf̄Y tk̄`ŋq miKvī B K̄t̄i \_v̄t̄K| h̄x̄i mḡq iv̄t̄óŋ m̄v̄ēR̄ Ae`v̄ Rīv̄x̄ ēe`v̄c̄b̄v̄i Aš̄l̄f̄`nq| h̄x̄i mḡq ivóŋq Kiv̄RKḡ`th Av̄b̄v̄h̄`c̄v̄i v̄v̄Z Ges mḡm̄v̄i m̄v̄ó nq Zv̄ t̄Kej tk̄`ŋq miKv̄t̄i i c̄t̄ȳB mḡv̄v̄b Kiv̄ m̄ē| Gi d̄t̄j tk̄`ŋq miKv̄t̄i i ýgZv̄ēx̄ t̄c̄t̄q \_v̄t̄K| ḡv̄m̄K̄Ū hʃivóŋq ivóŋq h̄x̄i mḡq GZ ēv̄c̄K ýgZv̄ c̄ŋq̄v̄M K̄t̄i b th, v̄Zv̄b c̄ŋq̄ v̄ēv̄am̄v̄Z GK b̄v̄q̄t̄K c̄v̄i YZ nb|
- **A\_Ūv̄v̄ZK ḡ`v̄:** A\_Ūv̄v̄ZK m̄s̄K̄U I ḡ`v̄R̄v̄bZ c̄v̄i v̄v̄Z tk̄`ŋq miKv̄t̄i i k̄v̄<sup>3</sup> I ýgZv̄ ēx̄t̄Z h̄t\_ŵ c̄v̄i ḡv̄t̄Y m̄v̄v̄h` K̄t̄i \_v̄t̄K| Av̄v̄`R̄ m̄s̄K̄t̄Ui d̄t̄j ēv̄c̄K t̄ēK̄v̄i Z; `v̄f̄ŷ, ḡv̄v̄v̄ix, ḡȳv̄v̄Z BZ`v̄ th mḡm̄v̄i m̄v̄ó nq Zv̄ t̄ḡv̄K̄v̄ej̄v̄ Kivi k̄v̄<sup>3</sup> Av̄Āw̄j K miKv̄t̄i i \_v̄t̄K b̄v̄| Ḡt̄ȳt̄l̄ A\_Ūv̄v̄ZK ḡ`v̄ t\_`t̄K t`k̄t̄K ḡŷ Kivi `v̄q̄Z; tk̄`ŋq miKv̄t̄i i D̄ci b`v̄nq| m̄v̄v̄GZ m̄úK̄ĕ i Kvī t̄Y Av̄Āw̄j K miKvī, t̄j vī t̄K̄t̄`i n̄v̄t̄Z \_v̄K̄v̄q Av̄Āw̄j K miKvī, t̄j vī D̄ci tk̄`ŋq miKv̄t̄i i v̄b̄q̄š̄Y ēx̄ c̄v̄q|

- **Kj`vY i`vto`f aviYr:** AvaybK ivo`nt`Q Kj`vYKvgx ivo`l AvaybK Kj`vYgj-K i`vto`f bmxZ I Av`k`MpxZ nI qvq tmevgj-K Kvh`p`gi e`vcK c`hvi jvf Kti`tQ| G mKj Kvth`p gta` Ab`e e`j evm`ib, uk`yv I w`PukRmvi e`e`v Kiv, RbKj`vY I kigK `t`msi`yY, `wi`a I teKvi Z`R`ubZ mgm`v `i- Kiv, mvgm`RK b`vq-`wePvi ubw`DZKiv, Rieb hv`Ivi bb`Zg gvb eRivq ivLv BZ`w` | G mKj Kiv tek e`qeu`j | Avakvsk h`y`ivo`lq e`e`v`tZB `L`v hvq c`ot` ukK miKvi G me mgvR tmev gj-K Kv`Ri Rb` tK` `lq miKv`i i m`vnh` mn`thvMxZvi Dci w`f`P`k`j n`tq c`to` | G Kv`i`Y c`ot` ukK miKv`i i Dci tK` `lq miKv`i i w`bq`S`Y m`g`Z`w`Z nq|
- **A\_`%w`ZK cwiK`i`bvi:** RvZixq A\_`%w`ZK cwiK`i`bvi `v`v`v tK` `lq miKv`i i `y`gZv e`w`x t`c`q `v`K| AvaybK Kj`vY i`vto`f m`v`d`j`i Rb` A\_`%w`ZK cwiK`i`bvi c`o`qvRbixZv Ab`-`i`Kv`h`p` Rbm`v`v`i`t`Yi m`v`e`R Kj`vY m`v`t`b`i Rb` m`v`P`v`S`Z I m`v`P`v`S` A\_`%w`ZK cwiK`i`bvi c`o`qvRb| RvZixq w`f`v`E`K A\_`%w`ZK cwiK`i`bvi Rb` w`e`c`j cwi`g`vY A`\_`P c`o`qvRb| GB `ia`z`c`Y`c`w`i`q`Zj tK` `lq miKv`i i n`v`Z b`-`I Kiv nq| G`f`v`te ALU cwiK`i`bvi gva`tg Av`A`w`j K miKv`i i Dci tK` `lq miKv`i i w`bq`S`Y I Av`v`c`Z` c`o`Z`w`Z nq|
- **thvM`thvM e`e`-`vi Dbw`Z:** thvM`thvM e`e`-`vi AfZce`D`b`w`Zi d`t`j RvZixq H`i`K`i` c\_`m`Y`g Kti`tQ| Kiv`u`DUvi, d`v` , B-`t`g`Bj, B`v`v`i`t`b`U Av`v`v`I -w`f`v`v`I Kbd`v`i`Y, t`U`ij Kbd`v`i`Y c`f`v`Z w`g`v`v`q`v`i `z` m`v`c`h`v`i`t`Yi d`t`j tK` `a` I c`o` `t`ki gta` e`e`v`v`v At`b`K K`i`g G`t`m`t`Q| t` `t`ki `ia`z`c`Y` Kvh`e`j`x mn`t`RB tK` `lq miKv`i i w`bq`S`Y G`t`m c`to`t`Q| Av`A`w`j KZv I m`S`K`v`Y`Zv `i`x`f`Z n`tq m`v`o` n`t`q`t`Q e`p`E`i H`i`K`i` t`m`v`c`v`b| G`f`v`te t`e`to t`M`t`Q tK` `i`K`i`Y c`e`Y`Zv|
- **Av`A`w`j K miKv`i i Amg\_`e`h`y`ivo`lq miKv`i i tK` `i`K`i`Y c`e`Y`Zvi** GKiv Ab`gZ c`a`v`b KviY nj tK` `lq miKv`i i c`e`j` Ges Av`A`w`j K miKvi `t`j`v`i e`-`Zv| tK` `a` I c`o` `t`ki Ae`-`v`b`M`Z gh`P`v, k`v`v` m`v`g`t`\_`P c`v`-`P`K`i Kv`i`t`Y Av`A`w`j K miKvi `t`j`v`i w`b`t`R`i`i `t`-`msi`y`t`Yi Rb` tK` `i` e`v`v`v Av`Z`m`t`g Amg\_`e`n`t`q`t`Q| tK` `lq miKv`i i c`a`v`b` tK` `lq c`e`Y`Zvi h`y`ivo`lq miKv`i i Av`i GKiv KviY|
- **w`e`Pvi w`e`f`v`t`Mi ch`e`j`v`P`v h`y`ivo`lq e`e`-`v`q m`g`l`g t`K`v`U`m`S`v`e`v`t`b`i e`v`L`v` I w`e`t`k`d`Y Kti`\_`v`K|** Av`v`j`Z w`n`t`m`te m`y`c`h` t`K`v`t`U`P e`v`L`v`i Kv`i`t`Y tK` `lq miKvi thvM`thvM e`e`m`v`-`e`w`Y`R`, k`i`g`K`i` mgm`, c`o`K`v`Z`K w`e`ch`e`q, tK` `a` I c`o` `t`ki gta` `y`gZvi `o`o` c`f`v`Z w`e`l`t`q Av`B`b c`l`q`b Kti`\_`v`K| h`y`ivo`lq miKv`i i tK` `i`K`i`Y Gi `ia`z`c`Y`c`f`v`e i`t`q`t`Q| g`m`K`B miKv`i i tK` `i`K`i`Y Gi `ia`z`c`Y`c`f`v`e i`t`q`t`Q| g`m`K`B h`y`ivo`lq I K`v`b`w`v`v`v Gi c`K`p` D`v`n`i`Y| A`t`-`i`j`q`v`i m`S`v`e`v`v`v Interstate Financial Agreement e`v` `o`Av`S`t` `k`x`q Av`v`-`R` m`v`g`v`Z`i`o` b`m`v`Z`\_`v`K`v`i Kv`i`t`Y tK` `a` Av`v`K k`v`v`k`v`j`x`n`t`Q|

**mvi K\_v**

c`w`\_`e`x`i mKj h`y`ivo`lq miKvi B tK` `i` w`-`t`K ave`g`v`b| miKv`i i tK` `g`l`x c`e`Y`Zv t`K`v`b K`v`l`g w`e`l`q b`q` e`i`S Av`R`i`K`i w`e`t`k`i` P`j`g`v`b e`v`-`e`Zv| m`t`e`c`w`i tK` `lq miKv`i i c`o`Z Rbm`v`v`i`t`Yi Av`-`v` e`w`x`i Ges cwi`e`w`Z`e` `w`o`f`v`i`z` tK` `lq`K`i`Y c`e`Y`Zvi c`a`v`b KviY e`t`j Av`g`i`v`v`P`v`y`Z K`i`t`Z c`w`i` |

**cuVvEi gj`iqb**  
**eûbePbx cka**

**mWk DEti Wk (v) Pý w b**

1. ýgZv eUv GKwU , i azcy qel q tKvb mi Kvi e`e`vq ?

K. MYZmšK mi Kvi e`e`vq

L. GKtK`šK mi Kvi e`e`vq

M. hý i vóiq mi Kvi e`e`vq

N. gúšcw i` kwmZ mi Kvi e`e`vq |

2. tK`šq mi Kviti ýgZv ewx hý i vóiq mi Kviti GKwU mvari Y cêYZv | GB e<sup>3</sup>e`w Kvi ?

K. DBtj vex;

L. MvYš ;

M. j w`c ;

N. tMtUj |

3. tK`šq mi Kviti ýgZv ewxi cêYZvi Pviw Kvi tYi K\_v tK e`j tQb ?

K. WvBmx;

L. tK, w, úBqvi ;

M. evKš ;

N. tMtUj |

4. gwKš hý i vóiq tK`šq mi Kviti ýgZv ewxi cêYZvi m`úšK tK Avtj vPbv Kti tQb ?

K. DšWš DBj mb;

L. dvBbvi ;

M. DBtj vex;

N. tK, w, úBqvi |

**DEigjv: 1.M; 2.K; 3.L; 4.L**

**msvB DEigj-K cka**

1. hý i vóiq kvmb e`e`vq tK`šq mi Kviti ýgZv ewxi cêYZvi Kvi Y wntmte Kj`vY gj-K i vóiq avi Yv e`vL`v Ki ab |

**iPbvj-K cka**

1. hý i vóiq mi Kviti m`úšK cêYZvi m`úšK Avtj vPbv Ki ab |

**cW - 4**

**hʕivóŋ e'e-ʔi mvdʔj ʔi kZʔej x**

**Dʔi k**

**GB cW tkʔI Avrb—**

◆ hʕivóŋ e'e-ʔi mdj Zvi kZʔej x Avʔj vPbv KiʔZ cvi ʔeb |

**hʕivóŋ e'e-ʔi mdj Zvi Rb ʔi KQyZʔeiy Avek ʔK, thgb:**

- hʕivóŋ e'e-ʔi mvdʔj ʔi cʔvb I AbʔZg kZʔej hʕivóŋ gʔbvfve | hʕivóŋ gʔbvfve nʔʔ RbMʔYi cvi ʔúwi K mngugʔv ev HʔK ʔi AbʔvZ | bvMwi Kʔi gʔa hʕivóʔMVb Kivi gʔbvfve thgb ʔvKʔZ nʔe, GKB mʔ½ ʔbʔRʔi ʔZʔi i\_v Kivi I GKʔfZ bv nʔqvi gʔbvfve ʔvKʔZ nʔe | KviY AĀj ev cʔ k ʔjvi gʔa hʔ HK ʔeva bv ʔvK Zvʔnʔj hʕivóʔMʔo DVʔZ cvi bv | G cʔhʔ½ Aa ʔvcK ʔK, ʔm, úqvi eʔj b th, hʕivóʔMVʔb BʔQK Rbmʔcʔvq ev ivóŋgʔ ci ʔúʔi i mʔ ʔgʔij Z nʔq mʔúʔʔGK nʔq ʔhʔZ Pʔq bv |
- hʕivóŋ mi Kivi MVʔbi Avʔi Kiv cʔvb kZʔej AsM ʔjvi cvi ʔúwi K msj Mʔv | AĀj ʔjv msj Mʔbv nʔʔj , ʔeʔkl Kʔi gʔʔS ʔKvb cʔZ eÚKZv ʔvKʔj kʔvb cʔi Pʔj bvq mʔm ʔi mʔo nq | Avi ʔfʔMʔij K ʔbKU ʔbK mgq GK ʔfʔe ʔvKvi gʔbvfve mʔo Kʔi | ʔfʔMʔij K msj Mʔv hʕivóŋ e'e-ʔi HK ʔ Avbqʔb mʔvqZv Kʔi | Aa ʔvcK WvBim Dʔj ʔ Kʔib, hʕivóʔMVʔb BʔQK Rbmʔcʔvq ev A ½ ivR ʔjv thgb ci ʔúʔi i mʔ½ ʔgʔij Z nevi gʔbvfve ʔcvʔY Kʔi ʔZgʔb Zv ʔi ʔZʔi | eRʔq ivʔʔZ Pʔq | thLʔb Rbmʔvavi Y GʔK Actii ʔbKU ʔ ʔK AvZgʔvʔq ʔ ʔZj Ae ʔvb Kʔi ʔmLʔb RvZʔq HK ʔjvf Kiv Kivb | ZrKʔj ʔb Avef ʔ cʔvK ʔvb-Gi D ʔmi Y |
- hʕivóʔMVʔbi Rb ʔ A ½ ivR ʔjvi gʔa mgZv ʔvKv ev ʔbʔq | Rb ʔvʔvʔgʔj Dʔj ʔ Kʔib th, Ggb ʔKvb A ½ ivR ʔi Dcʔv ʔvKv Kʔv ʔq hv Ab ʔvb A ½ ivR nʔZ AvʔKZi kʔv ʔmʔúʔb AvqZb, A ʔvʔvZK Ae ʔv, mʔú , ivRʔvʔvZK fveavi, RbmsL ʔv BZ ʔv ʔi gʔa mʔvĀm ʔvKʔj hʕivóʔMVb mʔR nq | Aa ʔvcK ʔK, ʔm, úBqvi hʕivóŋ e'e-ʔi mdj Zvi Rb ʔi ivR ʔvʔvZK I mʔvʔRK HʔK ʔi mgZvi cʔZ ʔi ʔZj Avʔvc Kʔi ʔQb | cʔ k ʔjvi gʔa ʔelg ʔvʔvʔv ʔvKʔj fvi mʔv ʔo nʔZ cvi |
- msʔeavʔbi cʔvb hʕivóŋ mvdʔj ʔi Rʔb ʔZ ʔi cʔqʔvRb | msʔeavʔb ʔj ʔvLZ AvBb mʔúʔ nʔe Ges msʔeavb ʔ ʔvʔv eZʔvq nʔe | hʕivóŋ e'e-ʔi mdj msʔeavb ʔ ʔki cʔvb, cʔe ʔ I mʔeʔP ʔj j |
- hʕivóŋ e'e-ʔi mvdʔj ʔi Avʔi Kiv cʔvb kZʔej RvZʔqZvʔeva | fivv, ag ʔms ʔvZ, BvZvʔm I HʔZn ʔvZʔqZvʔeva RbMʔʔK D ʔvʔvZ KiʔZ cvi | RvZʔqZvʔeva D ʔv RbMY mʔʔRB GKgZ nʔq hʕivóʔMVb KiʔZ cvi |
- cʔ ʔvK ʔvʔvʔv hʕivóŋ mi Kivi e'e-ʔi mvdʔj ʔi Avʔi Kiv AbʔZg kZʔej KviY ʔvʔv ev cʔ ʔvK mi Kiv ʔi KʔR ʔK ʔ n ʔ ʔvʔv Kiʔj hʕivóŋ mi Kivi tekʔv b ʔvʔv ʔvKʔe bv |
- hʕivóŋ mi Kivi e'e-ʔi mdj nʔZ nʔj Gi cʔi Pʔj bv Rb ʔvB Ggb thvM ʔbZʔj, ʔvʔv mKj cʔ k Ges cʔ k I ʔK ʔ ʔ gʔa mgʔq mʔvab KiʔZ cvi ʔeb | Zvʔvʔv Ggb ʔbZv cʔqʔvRb hv ʔbZʔj RbMʔ GK ʔvZ nevi gʔbvfve mʔúʔvʔ DVʔe | hʕivóŋ e'e-ʔi mdj thvM ʔbZʔj cʔqʔvRbqZv ʔeʔkl fʔe AbʔvZ nq |
- hʕivóŋ e'e-ʔi mdj Avʔi Kiv cʔvb kZʔej Avʔbʔbi cʔZ kʔv | G kZʔeiy nʔj G e'e-ʔi mdj ʔjvf Ki ʔe | Avʔbʔbi cʔZ kʔvʔv ʔvKʔj ʔKDB ʔvʔvʔv evʔi hvʔe bv Ges h ʔvʔv KivR mʔvʔv mʔúʔvʔe | Avʔbʔbi cʔZ kʔvʔv nʔqvi dʔj ʔvʔvʔv fivv ʔjvK GKB ivóŋ Kivʔvʔv gʔa ʔ emevm KiʔZ AvMʔv nʔq Dʔj |

**mviK\_v**

hŷivóŷq miKvŷii mdj Zv bibwea kŷZP Dci wbfPkyj | ev`teK ct\_ DcwiD³ kZŷtjv cij b Kiv KwWb  
e`vcvi | gwKŷ hŷivóŷ hŷivóŷq miKvŷii ceRZŷcvj tŷ mvdj` ARŷ Kŷi tQ | Aa`vcK tK, wŷ ŷBqvi h\_v\_B  
etj tQb, ŷhŷivóŷq e`e`v K`wPr t`Lv hvq, tKbbv Gi kZŷej x cŷŷ | ŷ Federal Government is rare because  
its prerequisites are many | eZŷvb weŷk; kŷ³ kvj x ivóŷ tjv hŷivóŷq cKwZi |

**cŷVŷEi gj`vqb**

**eŷibePbx cŷkŷt**

**mŷWK DŷEti wJK (√) wPŷ w b**

1. hŷivóŷMVtŷ B`QK Rbm=cŷvq thgb ci`ŷtŷii mŷt\_ wŷwŷ Z ntZ Pvq, Avevi Zvt`i `vZŷŷl eRvq ivLŷZ  
Pvq, tK etj tQb?

K. tR, Gm wŷj ;

L. g`wKqvŷfj x;

M. G, wF, DBj ex;

N. tK, wŷ, ŷBwq |

4. "Federal government is rare because its prerequisites are manyŷ. tK etj tQb?

K. DBj ex;

L. tK, wŷ, ŷBqvi ;

M. Gwi ÷ Uj ;

N. tŷŷUv |

**DŷEi gjjvt 1. M; 2.K;**

**iPbŷj-K cŷkŷe**

cŷkŷt hŷivóŷq e`e`vq mvdŷj`i kZŷej x Avŷj vPbv Ki ŷb |



GmGmGBPGj

**côqRbıq tııU ıj Lıy**

A series of horizontal dashed lines for writing.



## msm`xq I ivóčwZ kwmZ miKvi

### figKv

AvBbwefvM I kymb wefvM m`útkP wfiÉtZ AvaybK MYZwšK miKvi ,tj vtK msm`xq ev gwišcwI` kwmZ miKvi Ges ivóčwZ kwmZ miKvi - G`žkYtZ wef³ Kiv nq| msm`xq miKvi e`e`iq kymb ýgZv b`l` \_vtK gwišcwI` i` Dci| gwišcwI` m`m`MY AvBb mfvI wBKU`vqx \_vtKb| gwišcwI` kwmZ miKviti gj`K\_v nj GB th kymb wefvM Gi Kvhfej`xi Rb` AvBb wefvM wBKU`vqx\_vKte|

ivóčwZ kwmZ miKviti Povšl`kymb ýgZv ivóčwZi nřZ b`l`\_vtK| ivóčwZ Zwi KivRKtgP Rb` AvBbmfvI wBKU`vqx \_vtKb bv| G aiřYi kymb e`e`iq ivóčwZ cKZ.kvmK, ZřK mivrh` Kivi Rb` GKwU gwišcwI` \_vtK| G gwišcwI` i` `vq-`wqZ; i`agvI ivóčwZi wBKU| kymbZš; KZř ivóčwZi ýgZv I gh`v msiwřZ nq| gwKš hř ivó`ivóčwZ kwmZ miKviti cKó.D`vniY| eZřvb weřk;MYZřšj G`žU ifcB Kivři i`řřQ|

### G BDřbřUi cv`\_řjvnt`Q:

- ◆ cv - 1. ivóčwZ kwmZ miKvi
- ◆ cv - 2. msm`xq miKvi
- ◆ cv - 3. msm`xq I ivóčwZ kwmZ miKviti i` gřa` cv`\_ř`

## **ivóciwZ kwmZ miKvi**

### **Dfík**

#### **G cW tkfI Avrb—**

- ◆ ivóciwZ kwmZ miKvii `enkó` eYb KiþZ cviþeb;
- ◆ ivóciwZ kwmZ miKvii Yvejx m`úþK`Avþj vPbv KiþZ cviþeb;
- ◆ ivóciwZ kwmZ miKvi e`e`vi Áu, tþvejþZ cviþeb|

### **ivóciwZ kwmZ miKvii `enkó`**

ivóciwZ kwmZ miKvi e`e`vi KZK\_tþv `enkó` iþqþQ hv GþK Ab` e`e`v t\_þK c\_K KþiþQ| thgb:

- GB kvmb e`e`vq ivóciwZ GKvafþi ivóciwb I miKvi cávb| ivóciwZB cKZ.kvmK Ges AvBbMZ w`K t\_þK wZwb cKZ.ýgZvi AwKvix|
- ivóciwZ AvBbmfvii m`m` bb Ges AvBb mfvii wBKU `wqZþxj I bb| Zþe AvBb mfvii MþvZ wþj tþUv `vþbi ýgZv cþqvM KiþZ cviþeb|
- mvariYZ: ivóciwZ RbMþYi þviv wbeþPZ cáZwba| wZwb RbMþYi KvþQB `vqx \_vþKb| G e`e`vq gj-Z: ivóciwZ wv`þ mgþqi Rb` RbMY KZþ wbeþPZ nb| tKej gv` kvmbZþþj j`Nb, \_iaZi Am`vPiþYi `vþq wKsev kvixi K ev givimK Amvgt\_þ Kvixþ ivóciwZþK AwfkswmZ (impeached) Kiv hvq|
- ivóciwZ kwmZ miKvi ýgZvi gj-Z: `ZþþKiy bwiZi Dci cáZwóZ| AvBb wfvM I kvmb wfvM Zv` i c\_K c\_K Aw`ZjeRvq ivþL|
- G e`e`vq msveavb mvariYZ wj wLZ I `þwv eZþvq nþq \_vþK|
- G kvmb e`e`vq gvþþw I` ivóciwZi wþk`I Kgþvix wþmþe `wqZþcij b Kþi \_vþKb| Zuv AvBb mfvii KvþQ `vqx bb| gvþv Zv` i KvR Kþgþ Rb` ivóciwZi KvþQ `vqx \_vþKb|

### **ivóciwZ kwmZ miKvii Yvejx**

#### **ivóciwZ kwmZ miKvii Yvejx wþgAvþj wPZ nj:**

- ivóciwZ kwmZ miKvii cávb Y nj th, Zv kvmb wfvMþK AwK `vqxZ; wvavb Kþi | `vqxþZþi Kvixþ miKvi `wvþgqv`x cwi Kíbv MþY I ev`évb KiþZ cviþeb| Gi dþj Dbqþbi MwZi avivmKZv iþv Kiv hvq|
- G e`e`vq AvBb cwi Iþ` i m`m`MY kvmb wfvMþi wþqþþgþ t\_þK `vaxfvþe AvBb cþqþb `ýZvi cwi Pq w`þZ cviþeb|
- RvZvq msKU, hz, A`wZK gv`v BZ`w` Riwi Ae`vq ivóciwZ kwmZ miKvi wþkI fvþe KvþRi | G e`e`v Zþþvqj-Kfvþe AwKZi `bcþ` I `ýZvi mþ\_ miKvix bwiZ KvþRix KiþZ mýg| thgb, cþg I wZvq wþkþþx mgq gvKþ hþivþóþ tþwþwþu Dþw DBj mb I iaRþfè wþcþv mþ½ cþqvRvq e`e`v MþY Kþi wþj b| ZvB evv nq G kvmb e`e`v `æZ wvþvS MþþYi cþxK|
- G kvmb e`e`vq ýgZv `ZþþKiy I fviwvþ` bwiZi mþj cvlqv hvq| msveavþb kvmb wfvM I AvBb wfvMþi gþa` fviwvþ` iþv Kivi e`e`v vKvq mvariYZ: ýgZvi Ace`envi nq bv|

- ivóčwZ kwmZ miKvii `jxq tKv`j I msNI©nm cvq| jW©elBtmi gtZ, msm`xq miKvii Zžbvq ivóčwZ kwmZ miKvii `jxq gtbvfiťei cčZdj b Kg cčavb` jvf Kti| Gi dtj kmb wefvťMi `ýZv epx cvq I cčkmb hš;ťckv`vix gtbvfiťe wbtq KvR KiťZ cvťi|

**ivóčwZ kwmZ miKvii Īau**

**ivóčwZ kwmZ miKvi e`e`vi Īau, tjv wbtAvtj wPZ nj:**

- G kmb e`e`vq ivóčwZ kmb wefvťMi meqg KZP Ges AvBb cwi l`i w bqšygy | wZwb GKbvqK I t`QvPvix ntq DVťZ cvťi b| ivóčq ýgZv mWKFvťe tčmťWťUi Dci b`l nl qvq `ťPvťi c\_ cč`l nl qvi m`ebr iťqťQ|
- G miKviťK `wqZvxb miKvi etj I AvL`wqZ Kiv nq| KviY, ivóčwZ kwmZ miKvi AvBb mfvi KvťQ `vqx bb|
- G kmb e`e`vq Ab`Zg cčavb Īau nt`Q AvBb wefvťM I kmb wefvťMi gťa`Kvi wZ`wťbi wťiva| G e`e`vq AvBb cwi l` I kmb wefvťMťK m`úYťe c`K ivLv nq| dtj AvBb cčqťb wNamó, Avi kmb týtĪ Rulj Zv t`Lv wťZ cvťi| Aek` kmbKvh`ny`i fiťe cwi Pvj bvi Rb` miKvii G`gU wefvťMi gťa` KvhRi mntħwMzv GKvšcčqvRb| kmb wefvťM I AvBb wefvťMi gťa` `iZj w`vqvb vKvq AvBb cčqťb Rulj Zvi m`ó nq|
- ivóčwZ kwmZ kmb e`e`v bgbxq cčKvzi| G cčKvi kmb e`e`v m`úťK`teRnťUi e`e`e` LyB cčbavbťhM`| wZwb etj b, ŐRbMY Ggb miKviťK wbePZ Kťib, thB miKvii bmx I KvR, AvPvi AvPiY Zv`i Avkv AvKv`Lvi mť\_ Lvc Lvl qvťZ cviaK Avi bvb cviaK, AvBbz Zv mn` KiťZ nq|Ő ivóčwZ AvBb Mvbř Dťj L Kťib th, ŐAvBb cwi l` hZ wKQb Kiak bvtKb wKš` ivóčwZ mswewmbK ýgZv Ges tťvťUi mgq wbePK gŪjxi ivq wQwbťq wbtZ cvťi b v|Ő
- G kmb e`e`vq AvBb cčqťbi týtĪ tbZťZi Afie cwi j wýZ nq| ivóčwZ Ges Zvi gšjiv AvBb mfvi Kvhřtg m`uqfťe Ask tbb v|

<b>mviK_v</b>
ivóčwZ RbMťYi wbePZ cčZwbwa wvavq wvřbřet`vl vKvi cťi i ivóčwZ kwmZ miKvi e`e`vq `vqx I `ý cčkmb e`e`v Mto tZvjv m`e  Rvzi `ý řb G e`e`v Zwor MwťZ cčqvRbxq e`e`v MňY KiťZ cvťi

GmGmGBPGj

**c#V#Ei gj`iqb**

**e#bePbx c#k#**

**m#K D#E#i #K (N) #P#y #i b**

1. i v#o#e#Z k#m#Z mi K#i e`e`#lq AvBb m#f#i #b#K#U`#m#Z#k#j bb t#K ?

K. c#b#b#g#s#;

L. i v#o#e#Z;

M. #e#P#i c#i#Z;

N. `#i#K#i |

2. R#b#M#Y#i K#i#Q`#v#q#\_#v#K#b t#K ?

K. i v#o#e#Z;

L. m#s#m`m`m`;

M. c#b#b#g#s#;

N. AvBbg#s#;

3. D#f#W#i D#B#j m#b #Q#f#j b-

K. h#y#i#v#f#R`i c#b#b#g#s#;

L. h#y#i#v#f#i t#b#i#c#i#Z;

M. h#y#i#v#f#i t#c#i#m#f#W#U;

N. Av#f#g#i K#i #e#A#v#b#|

4. t#K#b a#i#t#b#i mi K#i#f#i AvBb #e#f#i#M#I k#m#b #e#f#i#M#i g#f#a`#`#Z#j#e`#`g#v#b?

K. g#i#s#c#i#i#`k#m#Z mi K#i#f#i;

L. G#K#f#K#`#K mi K#i#f#i;

M. h#y#i#v#o#l#q mi K#i#f#i;

N. i v#o#e#Z k#m#Z mi K#i#f#i |

**D#E#i#g#j#v#t 1.L; 2.K; 3.M; 4.N;**

**m#s#i#y#B D#E#i#g#j#K c#k#**

1. i v#o#e#Z k#m#Z mi K#i#f#i i #, Y#e#j#x Av#f#j#v#P#v# K#i#b#|

2. i v#o#e#Z k#m#Z mi K#i#f#i i c#b#b#`#y#U`#e#k#o`#e#Y#B#v# K#i#b#|

**i#P#b#i#g#j#K c#k#**

1. i v#o#e#Z k#m#Z mi K#i#f#i i #, Y#e#j#x#I #A#U#\_#f#j#v# Av#f#j#v#P#v# K#i#b#|

# msm`xq mi Kvi

## Df`k`

### GB cW tk`l Avrb—

- ◆ msm`xq mi Kvi i `enkó` , t j v eYv Ki tZ cvi teb;
- ◆ msm`xq mi Kvi i , Yvej x Av t j v Pbv Ki tZ cvi teb;
- ◆ msm`xq mi Kvi i TãU , t j v e j tZ cvi teb |

### msm`xq mi Kvi i `enkó` , t j v vrb`c-

- `wqZkxj kumb e`e`v msm`xq mi Kvi e`e`v gwsçwi l`i m`m`MY e`w`MZ Ges mgwóMZ fi te me KivR Ktg` Rb` AvBb-mfvi Kv tQ `vqx \_v`Kb | gšMY Zv`i KvhRj v`ci e`v`v`i AvBb mfviq wevfbec`k`k`e Reveir`n Ki tZ eva` \_v`Kb | AvBb mfvi Av`v nvi t j gwsçwi l`i cZb NtU |
- **vbgZwšK ivó`c`b**: msm`xq mi Kvi i GKRb vbgv`l ivó`c`b \_v`Kb | c`bvgšxi tbZ tZ; GKwU gšmfv c`kZ.kumb ýgZvi Av`Kix | c`bvgšxi c`v`gk`Qvor ivó`c`b wKQ` Ki tZ cvi bv |
- **c`bvgšxi tbZZ**: G ai tYi kumb e`e`v c`bvgšxi n`Qb mi Kvi i me`c`y`v , i`æZp`e`w` | wZvb gwsçwi l`i c`b | Zui tbZ tZ; gšmfv t`k k`v`m`bi `wqZ; cij b Kti |
- **weti wax `t j i Av`Z**: AvBb mfviq weti wax `t j i Av`Z; \_v`K | AvBfi tRubs`m`Gi g`Z msm`xq mi Kvi i t`y`t` weti wax `t j i Av`Z; Acw`n`v` Zuv mi Kvi i mg`v`j v`Pbv gra`tg t``Qv`Pwi Zv tiva Ki tZ cvi |
- **bgbxq msweavb**: msm`xq mi Kvi mvavi YZ bgbxq c`k`Zi nq | Rbc`Z`v`w`at`i kumb e`j msweavb mnt`R cwi eZ` Kiv hvq |
- **`j xq kumb** : msm`xq mi Kvi n`Q `j xq kumb e`e`v , msm`i mSL`w`w`i`ó`j mi Kvi MVb Kti |
- **AvBbmfvi c`b`b`** : G mi Kvi i AvBbmfvi c`b`b` `k`v`i Kiv nq | GwU th t`Kv ai t`bi AvBb c`v`q` Ges msweavb mst`kvab Ki tZ cvi | gšmfvi m`m`iv AvBt`bi wej l ev`RU c`le Kti |

### msm`xq mi Kvi i , Yvej x

msm`xq mi Kvi e`u , tY , YwšZ | G Kvi tYB weti k`i e`u t`k G mi Kvi e`e`v m`v`ti MpxZ n`q`Q |

- msm`xq mi Kvi `wqZkxj mi Kvi | gšmfvi m`m`MY Zv`i KvhRj v`ci Rb` AvBbmfvi w`KU `vqx \_v`K e`j Zv `v`v`v`x n`q DVvi m`h`w`m` cvq bv |
- G kumb e`e`v i Ab`Zg , Y nj th , kumb w`f`v`w` I AvBb w`f`v`t`Mi g`ta` Nubó m`ú`K`e` `g`v`b \_v`K | G `w`d w`f`v`t`Mi g`ta` c`f` m`y`ú`K`\_v`Kvi d`j m`g`v`te AvBb c`v`q`v`Mi m`y`av nq | kumb Kiv`h`Gi `i`f` c`Z`w`q`v c`Z`w`j Z nq |
- msm`xq mi Kvi e`e`v ivR`w`ZK w`y`vi c`h`vi NUvq | ivR`w`ZK `j Qvor G mi Kvi mdj Zv jv`f` Ki tZ cvi bv | RbgZ`k` Abk`j ivLvi Rb` mi Kvi x`j l weti wax`j me`v` Zrci \_v`K | `j xq c`v`i`Yv l ivR`w`Z PP`me mg`q`B Ae`n`Z \_v`K | d`j RbM`Yi ivR`w`ZK t`PZ`v`i c`h`vi d`j |
- G kumb e`e`v gwsç`i`k` GKw`k` AvBb c`v`q`b Ask`M`Y Ki tZ nq Ab`ir`k` kumb Kiv`e`j x cwi Pij bv Ki tZ nq | d`j gwsç`i` `y`Zv e`v` cvq | G mi Kvi e`e`v ivR`w`ZK`i` n`v`Z kumbfvi Awc`Z nq | d`j ivR`w`ZK m`w`Z` cwi c`y`n l qvi m`h`w`m` cvq |

- msm`xq mi Kvi cwi ewZŹ Ae`vq mvt\_ Lvc Lvl qvtbvi Dc`thMx| Riawi Ae`v er hyKij xb mgta th tKvb cwi w`wZi tgvKvtej v Ki tZ cvti | GtZ c`qRbxq AvBb c`Yqb I Ab`ygv`b j vf mnR nq|

**msm`xq mi Kvtii TaU**

mgvtj vPKMY msm`xq mi Kvtii weifbeaU i K\_v DttL Kti tQb| TaU, tj v ubg@fc :

- msm`xq mi Kvi w`wZkxj bq| AvBb cwi l`i m`m`i Av`v nvvtj G ai tbi mi Kvtii cZb NtU| gwšcwil`i `wqZi AvBb mfvii gwRP Dci wbfP Kti| dtj mi Kvi w`wZnxbZvq tftM| w`wZkxj Zvi Afite mi Kvtii ctj` Nfgqv`x bwiZ I cwi Kibr MthY I ev`evqb Kiv mae nq br|
- G kvmb e`e`v`j xq gtbvive mwó Kti| A tBK mgq `j xq `v`K RvZxq `t`P Dt`v`b t`Qv nq| j W<sup>o</sup> e tBm etj b, GB cxwZ `j xq gtbvive tK NbrfZ Kti Ges mRxe ivtL| msL`vMwi ó `j msL`vj wNó `tj i Dci Ab`vq AwvPvi KitiZ I wai tva Kti br| G kvmb e`vq tbsiv `j v`w I tKv`tj i mwó nq|
- msm`xq mi Kvtii kvmb wefvM I AvBb wefvM mshŹ nq kvmb Kvhevi Pj br Kti| Gi dtj ygZv `ZšKiybmZ j wNZ nq Ges kvmb wefvM i ygZv Ace`enitii mshwM NtU| wmwbx l`tqe G kvmb e`e`v`K GK e`w<sup>3</sup> er GK `tj i GKbvqKZ; etj AwfvwZ Kiti tQb|
- G kvmb e`e`vq wmwšl` MthY wej`NtU| , iazcY`wmwšl` tj v gwšmfv I AvBbmfvi Ab`ygv`b mvtctj MpxZ nq| dtj Riawi Ae`vq Zwi Z e`e`v` MthY A tBK mgq Kwv nq cto| GQvor ygZvxb `j I wetiwar`tj i gta` Ac`qRbxq hŹv`xb weZ tK P dtj A tBK gj`evb mgq bó nq Ges At`P AcPq NtU|
- cij`qg tUi ygZvi Ašitj c`KZctj` c`vbgšx Ges Zui K`wvbu GK`QI ygZv PPPKti b| bwiZ wbaŹ Y er AvBb c`Yqb I ev`evqb K`wvbuB gL` I AMŹx fvgKv cij b Kivq ev`te msm`xq mi Kvi e`e`v` gwšcwil` kvwZ mi Kvtii ifc wbtqtQ etj A tBK weklA I ivóteAvbx AwfgZ e`<sup>3</sup> Kiti tQb| tKD tKD G cwi w`wZ tK OK`wvbuUi `v`vPvi ō wntmte wPwy KitiZ tcti tQb|

**mviK\_v**

msm`xq mi Kvi GKwU`wqZkxj kvmb e`e`v`| GLvtb mi Kvtii `v`vPvi nq I Vvi mae eb ej tZ tMtj tbB| GB kvmb e`e`v` RbMŹyi gZvgtZi Dci MwZ, cwi Pwv Z I wqwsZ nq `v`K| eZ@vb wetk; msm`xq mi Kvi e`e`v` MYZwšK I RbKj`vYag@kvmb e`e`v` wntmte`KZ|

**civVĒi gj`iqb**

**eûbePbx cĕæ**

**mWK DĒti WK (N) iPy w b**

1. gšxcwi l` kwmZ mi Kvĕi me#cÿv ,iazcYēw<sup>3</sup> nĕj b:

K. ivócwZ;

L. cĕvbgšx;

M. `úxKvi;

N. cĕvb wePvi cwZ |

2. msm`xq mi Kvĕi weĕi wax`tj i Aw`Z; Acwi nih,<sup>©</sup>GB e<sup>3</sup>e`uU Kvi ?

K. AvBfi tRwbsm;

L. tMĕUj;

M. j w`c;

N. MvYĕ |

3. gšxmfv i m`m`MY Zĕi i KihRj vtci Rb``vqx`vĕKb-

K. cĕvbgšxi w bKU;

L. tĕmĕWĕUi w bKU;

M. `úxKvĕi i w bKU;

N. AvBbmfv i w bKU |

4. gšxmfv i `wqZ; w bFĕ Kĕi -

K. AvBbmfv i Dci;

L. wePvi wefvĕMi Dci;

M. kymb wefvĕMi Dci;

N. `úxKvĕi i Dci |

**DĒigjvt** 1.L; 2.K; 3.N; 4.K;

**msw\_ DĒigj-K cĕæ**

1. msm`xq mi Kvĕi i `ĕU cĕvb`emkó` Avtj vPbv Ki ab |

2. msm`xq mi Kvĕi i `ĕU cĕvb TĕU eYĕv Ki ab |

3. msm`xq mi Kvĕi i `ĕU cĕvb ,Y wK? e`vL`v Ki ab |

**iPbvj-K cĕæ**

1. msm`xq mi Kvĕi i ,Yvej x I TĕU ,tj v Avtj vPbv Ki ab |



**cW - 3**

**msm`xq miKvi I ivóciZ kwmZ miKviti gta` cv\_R`**

**Dfík`**

**G cW tkfI Avrb—**

◆ msm`xq I ivóciZ kwmZ miKviti cv\_R` ubYq KiTZ cvi`eb|

**figKv:**

msm`xq miKvi cávbZ AvBbmfv 0vív cwiPmj Z miKvi| AvBbmfv Av`v nivtj gšymfvi cZb NtU| AvBbmfv mSL`Mwi ó m`m`i mg\_0 gšymfvi ýgZv i ýv KeP| Ab`w`tk ivóciZi ýgZv msm`xq miKviti gZ Awb0qZvcY`bq eis Zv kymbZš;KZR ubw0Z Kiv nq \_vtK| ivóciZ kwmZ e`e`vq ivóciZ gšymfvi civgk`MhY KiTZ cvi`b, bvI KiTZ cvi`b eis gšymfvi `wqZ;nt`Q ivóciZi w`všlev`évb Kiv |

msm`xq miKviti AvBb wefivMi cávb` cwi j wýZ nq| G kymb e`e`vq gšymfvi AvBb mfv Avatektb thwM`vb Ges mupqfite Kvhpitg AskMhY Kti \_vtK dtj Zviv AvBb mfv w`všl`MhY cfve LvUvtZ cvi`b| ivóciZ kwmZ kymb e`e`vq gšymfvi wefivMxq cávb Zviv AvBb mfv Kvhpitg AskMhY Ktib bv etj Zviv AvBb mfv w`všl`K cfveZ KiTZ cvi`b bv|

msm`xq e`e`vq cávbgsx`tj i tbZv, AvBbmfv tbZv Ges gšymfvi l`i tbZv| dtj wZvb bwmZ wbaft`Yi tyfI , iazcy`figKv cvj b Kti| ivóciZ kwmZ e`e`vq ivóciZ iaybR`tj i gfbvixZ e`w`gvI | wZvb tKej gvI cti`v`fite AvBbmfvK cfveZ KiTZ cvi`b|

**msm`xq I ivóciZ kwmZ miKviti gta` mšuo cv\_R` , tjvibajc**

**c0gZ :** msm`xq miKviti ivóciZ \_vtKb wbgqZwšK| thgb, Bsj`vt0i ivRv ev ivYx| G kymb e`e`vi wZvb bvgvI ivóciZ| cávbgsx`ntj b cKZ.ýgZvi Awakvix| wKš`ivóciZ kwmZ miKviti ivóciZ cKZ.ýgZvi Awakvix| Ztk wNtiB kymb Kih`AveWZ nq| thgb, gwK0 hýivt0i tclm`WwU| wZvb ivt0i cávb Ges miKviti i cávb|

**wZiqZ :** wZvb ivt0i cávb Ges miKviti i cávb| msm`xq miKviti gšymfvi AvBbmfv m`m` Ges Zviv Ztk i Kvhpitg Rtb` AvBbmfv KvQ`vqx \_vtKb| wKš`ivóciZ kwmZ miKviti ivóciZ AvBbmfv m`m` bb Ges wZvb Kvi I KvQ`vqx \_vtKb bv| mswearb ev kymbZš;Zvi ýgZvi Dm|

**ZZiqZ :** ivóciZ kwmZ miKviti ivóciZ ubw`0 tgqv`i Rtb` ýgZvi Awaw0Z nb| tgqv`tkl nI qvi cte0 Ztk mntR AcmvY ev c`PZ Kiv hvq bv| Ztk AcmvY KiTZ wPvi wefivMxq cxwZ AbjriY KiTZ nq, hv RwUj I mgq mutcy`| msm`xq miKviti AvBb mfv Avb`v c0le cvk Kti gšymfviK AcmvY Kiv hvq| Avi ivóciZ ubw`0 tgqv`i AvMI AvBbmfv tf0 w`tZ cvi`b| ivóciZ kwmZ e`e`vq ev m`e`bq|

**PZz0:** msm`xq e`e`vq cávbgsx` AvBb mfv mSL`Mwi ó `tj i tbZv Ges Ab`vb` gšymfvi AvBbmfv m`m`| GLvtb AvBb mfv I wbe`fx wefivM wgtj wgtk KivR Kti, gšymfvi l` Dfq wefivMi m`m` nI qvtZ GB mšhVM mup0 ntqtQ| wKš`ivóciZ kwmZ miKviti ivóciZ Ges Zviv ubhý gšymfvi wbe`fx wefivMi cávb m`m`eM`AvBbmfv m`m` bb| GRb` ivóciZ kwmZ miKvi e`e`vq ýgZv `Zš;KiY bwmZ AbjriY Kiv nq| kymb wefivM I AvBb wefivM ci`úí `fax wKš` gšymfvi l` kwmZ miKviti wefivMxq HK`B gj-`ewk0`| Aciv`tk ivóciZ kwmZ miKviti ivóciZ Zvi gšymfvi l` AvBbmfv wku`wqZkxj bb|

**cAgZ :** msm`xq miKvi e`e`vq gšymfvi m`m`iv AvBb mfv m`m` nI qvq wewfb0ej Dlvcb KiTZ cvi`b, evfRU tck Ktib Ges Ab`vb` KvR AskMhY KiTZ cvi`b| wKš`ivóciZ kwmZ miKviti gšymfvi ivóciZi

B`Ovbhvx nbhš nb Ges c`PžZ nb| Zviv ivóčwZi Aaxb` I AvÁvevnx KgPvix gvĪ | ivóčwZi mšioi Dci  
Zviv Zđ`i cđ` envj \_vtKb|

**mviK\_v**

msm`xq mi Kvi Ges ivóčwZ kwmZ mi Kvi DfđqB MYZmšK Ges RbKj`vYKvqx| ivóčwZ kwmZ e`e`v thgb  
w`wZkxj Zvi cĪxK Ges`žZ wmxvšlMhY I ev`evqtb myg, msm`xq mi Kvi e`e`vI tZgub bgbrq,`wqZkxj  
I hšMvcthvMx| msm`xq mi Kvđi gššMY AvBbmfvı ubKU Ges cđivýfvte RbMđYi ubKU`vqx \_vtKb| ivóčwZ  
kwmZ mi Kvđi i gššmfvi m`m`MY tKej ivóčwZi ubKU`vqx \_vtKb|

**cđVĪi gj`vqb**

**eúbePbx cĪæ**

**mĪWK DĪđi wK (√) vPý w b**

- 1. AvBbmfvı Av`v nvi vtj cZb NđU -  
K. cđvbgšđi;  
L. ivóčwZi;  
M. gššmfvi;  
N. gšđi |
- 2. AvBbmfvıq bmwZ wbađđY , i azcY`FvıgKı cij b Kđi b tK ?  
K. `úxKvi;  
L. cđvbgšđi;  
M. ivóčwZ;  
N. gššmfvi|
- 3. ýgZvi `ZšđKi YbmZ Abđyi Y Kiv nq tKvb e`e`vq ?  
K. ivóčwZ kwmZ e`e`vq;  
L. msm`xq mi Kvi e`e`vq;  
M. MYZmšK e`e`vq;  
N. GKđK`đK ivóčwZ e`e`vq|
- 4. AvBb mfvi ubKU`wqZkxj bb tK ?  
K. ivóčwZ;  
L. cđvbgwšđi;  
M. gššmfvi;  
N. `úxKvi |

**DĪigjv t** 1.M; 2.L; 3.K; 4.K

**iPbvđj-K cĪæ**

1. msm`xq I ivóčwZ kwmZ mi Kvđi i Zjvđj-K Avđj vPbv Ki ab|

**c0q1Rbxq tbiU iij Lly**

Lined writing area consisting of approximately 35 horizontal dashed lines.



# miKv̄ii veifbæfM I ygZv `ZšKiy bwiZ

## figKv

ivóGKwU megZ<sup>o</sup>avi Yv| ivó<sup>a</sup>miKv̄ii gva`tg Zvi B<sup>o</sup>Qv I AvKv̄yvi cãZdj b NilUtg \_vtK veifbæcKvi Kv̄høj x  
 m<sup>o</sup>úv`tbi gva`tg| MZvbMvZKfv̄te G me KvR m<sup>o</sup>úv`tb AvBb veifM, kvmb veifM I vePvi veifM `vqZj cvj b  
 Kti \_vtK| Kg<sup>o</sup>m<sup>o</sup>úv`tb GK veifM Ab<sup>o</sup> veifM Mi Kv̄R n<sup>o</sup>tšyc Kij e<sup>o</sup>v<sup>3</sup> `faxbZvi c<sub>t</sub> cãZeÜKZv ev  
 úgvK m<sup>o</sup>úv` nevi Avk<sup>o</sup>v̄v t<sup>o</sup> Lv t<sup>o</sup>q| mKŠ<sup>o</sup> th̄tnZmi Kvi GKwU `Re mĒyi gZ tm̄tnZzvZbvU veifM Mi Kv̄Ri g<sub>t</sub>a<sup>o</sup>  
 m<sup>o</sup>úv` veifRb Kivl m<sup>o</sup>e bq, me<sup>o</sup>v Kv̄g<sup>o</sup>l bq| Kv̄iY, miKv̄ii Kv̄R iv̄t<sup>o</sup>ŋ bMmiK gv̄b<sup>o</sup>vtK v̄btq|  
 gv̄beRv̄tbi veifbægm<sup>o</sup>v v̄btq G<sub>t</sub>K fv̄tZ nq etj ve<sup>o</sup>tkl GK veifM me<sup>o</sup>v `qs m<sup>o</sup>úv`fv̄te Kv̄R KijZ cv̄ti  
 bv| ZvtK cãqv̄R<sup>o</sup>tb Ab<sup>o</sup> veifM Mi m<sub>t</sub>\_ ci<sup>o</sup> úi v̄vqv̄ ev m<sup>o</sup>th̄wMzv Kti Pj<sub>t</sub>Z nq| Gme Kv̄iY, t<sup>o</sup> Lv hvq th,  
 Kg<sup>o</sup>m<sup>o</sup>úv`tbi t<sub>y</sub>t<sup>o</sup>l miKv̄ix veifM, t<sub>j</sub>v m<sup>o</sup>avi Yt<sub>y</sub>t<sup>o</sup>l G<sub>t</sub>K Actii t<sub>t</sub>K `faxb I `Zš; ntj I ve<sup>o</sup>tkl t<sub>y</sub>t<sup>o</sup>l  
 v̄b<sup>o</sup>fv̄k<sub>j</sub> Zvi m<sup>o</sup>úv`K<sup>o</sup> Zvt<sup>o</sup> i g<sub>t</sub>a<sup>o</sup> i<sub>t</sub>q<sub>t</sub>Q| G cwi<sup>o</sup> t<sub>c</sub>fv̄tZ GB BDv̄bUvU i<sub>v</sub>PZ|

### G BDv̄bUvU cW, t<sub>j</sub>v n<sub>t</sub>Q :

- ◆ cvW-1: ygZv `ZšKiy bwiZ I Gi Kv̄hR̄mi Zv
- ◆ cvW-2: AvBbcwi I<sub>t</sub> i<sub>v</sub> i<sub>z</sub>zj I Kv̄høj x- AvBb c<sub>v</sub>q<sub>b</sub> c<sub>x</sub>wZ
- ◆ cvW-3: GKK<sub>t</sub> I v̄vK<sub>t</sub> AvBbm<sub>f</sub>vi `evk<sup>o</sup>
- ◆ cvW-4: kvmb veifM Mi i<sub>v</sub> i<sub>z</sub>zj I Kv̄høj x
- ◆ cvW-5: vePvi veifM Mi i<sub>v</sub> i<sub>z</sub>zj I Kv̄høj x Ges vePvi veifM Mi `faxbZv|

**cW - 1**

# ÿgZv ~ZšyKiY bwiZ I Zvi KvhRwiZv

Df'k"

G cW tkfI Avicb—

- ◆ ÿgZv ~ZšyKiY bwiZi msÁv mæfÜ eYÖv KiþZ cviþeb;
- ◆ ÿgZv ~ZšyKiY cKZctÿ er'émæZ I mæe wKbv ZvÖ e'vL'v KiþZ cviþeb|

## ÿgZv ~ZšyKiY bwiZ : msÁv I e'vL'v

AvaybK Kvþj cW\_xi cWq me ivóB RvZxq ivó| Gf`i AvqZb wckvj, RbmsL'v wccj| ZvQvov ivtóf KvRI AvfMi Zþbvq eü\_Y tefo tMtQ| wÁvb I chvþi e'vcK DbwZ, gubþli Rxeb-hvcb c×wZtZ Riwj Zv ep× Ges Kj`vYgj-K ivtóf aviYv ivtóf KvR tefo hvevi cÁvb KvriY| ivtóf me KvRB mvariYZ AvBb gwcdK cwiPwjj Z nq| kvmb wefvþMi QI`Qvqvq cKvmbK ms`\_tjv AvBb cWqvM Kþi| AvBbmfv cWqvRbxq AvBb cWqvB Kþi| AvBb cWqvþMi dtj bwiMwiK Rxebþ tKvb mgm'v t`Lv w`þj wPvi cWqvri gva'tg wPvi wfvM Zvi mgvaib Kþi| mnR K\_vq ejþZ tMtj, AvBb wfvM AvBb `Zwi Kite, ZvÖ cWqvM Kite kvmb wfvM Ges AvBþbi e'vL'v `vb Kite wPvi wfvM| ivtóf G wZb aiþbi KvþR miKvþii wZbuU wfvM c\_wK fite wbtqmRZ \_vKte - GuvB ÿgZv ~ZšyKiþYi gj-K\_v|

**msÁv :** th bwiZ Ablvqx miKvþii wZbuU wfvM msweavb KZR Zv`i Rb` wbaþi Z tÿtI `wqZi cvj b Kþi, GK wfvM Ab` wfvþMi KvþR n`þyc Kþi bv, tm bwiZtKB ÿgZv ~ZšyKiY bwiZ Theory of separation of power etj| ÿgZv ~ZšyKiþYi aviYv bZb wQybyq| MÅK `vkþK Gwi ÷Uþj i The Politics MÅSi PZz@cþeP PZzR Aa'vþq Gi mÜvb cvl qv hvq| wZvb miKvþii A½ ev wfvMmgfþK MYcwi I` kvMKeM@Ges wPvi wfvM bvtg AvL'wqZ Kþib| diwmx `vkþK gþU`z1748 mtj cKvmbZ Zvi wj wLZ The Spirit of Laws MÅS`G mæfÜ meþþq cWÜZ`cY@e³e` ivtLb| wZvb etj b, cWZ`K miKvþii wZb cKvi ÿgZv itqtQ| cÜgwU; AvBb cWqvB wKsev cWvZ AvBb emZj Kiv; wZxqW; kmšKvj xb ev hvKvj xb Ae`v eRvq ivLv, KUþwZK wgb tcWY ev MþY Kþi MYwivcÉv cWZÖv I AbwaKvi cWek eÜ Kiv ; ZZxqW Öviv Acivaxi kw`wvavb ev e'w³tZ e'w³tZ Öþti gvgvsmv Kiv nq|

gþU`z gþZ, AvBb cWqvB I kvmb mspvšl ÿgZv GKB e'w³ ev ms`vi nvþZ tK`þfZ ntj tKvb `vaxbZv \_vKþZ cviþi bv| KvriY, GþZ GKB kvMk ev wntbu KZR `þvPvix AvBb cWvZ nevi Ges Zv cWqvþMi AvksKv \_vKþe| Avevi hv` AvBb wfvM I wPvi wfvþMi nvþZ wPvi wfvMxq ÿgZvi mgvtek NþU Zvntj I e'w³ `vaxbZv nte ügwKi mæþx| hv` Zv AvBb wfvþMi nvþZ t`qv nq, Zvntj cWv mvariþYi Rxeb `þ wqšþYi Ketj cWZZ nte| G me ÿgZv kvmb wfvþMi mvþ\_ mshþ ntj wPviþKi AvPiY nte wvsmv I wvþZbgj-K|

wvUk AvBbw` emKt÷vb (Blackstone) G chþ½ etj b, ÖAvBb cWqvB I cWqvþMi Awakvi GKB e'w³ ev GKB e'w³-ms`vi nvþZ AwcZ ntj RbMþYi tKvb `vaxbZv \_vKþe bv| kvMk `þvPvix AvBb cWqvB Kþi t`QvPvixi gZ cWqvM Kite| wPvi wfvMxq ÿgZv AvBb cWYvvi nvþZ w`þj RbMþYi Rxeb, `vaxbZv I mæüwÉ t`QvPvix wPviþKi Ketj cWZZ nte| Zvuv wntRþ`i gZvqZ Öviv wntRþ`iB wvþvšþK cWwvZ Kite| tmLwþ AvBþbi tKvb KvhRwiZv \_vKþe bv| wPvi ÿgZv kvmb ÿgZvi mvþ\_ hv` ntj Zv nte AvBb wfvþMi mvþ\_ Amg|Ö

Dctii msÁv I e'vL'vi gj-K\_v nj, miKvþii wZbuU wfvþMi gfa` ÿgZv fVM Kþi wþZ nte Ges cWZ`K wfvþMi ÿgZvi mxgvbv ntZ nte mþvYz, hvþZ GK wfvM Ab` wfvþMi mxgvbvq cWek KiþZ bv cviþi | GuvB



gta" th "ZšjKiY NtUtQ ZtK wefiMxq "ZšjKiY Organic separation etj | G t\_tk ej v hvq th, weftb miKvix ygzvi wefiMxq "ZšjKiY NtUtQ|

**gmkB hyivoti D`niY**

MYZtšj AvtiK Av`ktytI gmkB hyivoti tm t`tki mswearb cYVZMY mswearb iPbvi mgq gtu`e ygzvi "ZšjKiY ZE:Oviv cfiweZ nb| tmRb" H msweartb G ZEtk ijcinqZ Kivi ceYZvj y" Kiv hvq| G cht½ ÖTheory and Practice of Modern Governmentö Mš' nritgb dtBbvi (Finer) etj b The American constitution was consciously and elaborately made an essay on the separation of powers.A\_ŕ gmkB msweartb mPZb l nek`fvte ygzvi "ZšjKiY bniZi Dci GKU cÜ wj LZ ntqtQ|

gmkB kimb e`vq ivotwZ Ges KstMh ci`uti i nbqšygy | ivotwZ Zui Pvi eQtii tgvq` GKrb AZ`šI ygzverb kmtKi gZB kimb Kti \_vtKb| GKgrI `xN`vqx l RuUj Awfksmb cxwZtZ mswearb jsNtbi myúo AwftvM cgyYZ bv ntj KstMh Ztk ygzvPzZ KitZ cvti bv| gmkB tkwetbu Zui KvRi Rb" iagvI ivotwZi nbKU `vqx| Ab`v`tk mzdq tKvU`KstMh l ivotwZi nbqšygy | ivotwZ KstMmi wZxq Ky mtbtUi Abšgr`bmtg wePvi KMYtK mtqvM Ktib etU, wKŠ`wePvi Kvth`Zub tKvibjc n`tyc Ktib bv| Dcti i G eYbq hyivoti ygzvi "ZšjKiY bniZ cY`cÜwZ etj gtb ntZ cvti | wKŠ`ev`te wPı m`uY`wfbp ivotw gubet`tni gZB GKU Re mEiv Zv G kimb e`vq wekl fvte cwi üb|

gmkB ivotwZ KstMm evYx tclY Ktib| wZub cQvRtb ubePv Av`k Rwi Kti ivoti `mqZj m`u`b Ktib, tftUv cÜvb Ktib KstMh cÜxZ wej | Gme KvRi Öviv wZub AvBb cÜqbtk cfiweZ Ktib| gmkB ivotwZ tm t`tki Rbgtzi tk`le`yGes chwZg cÜZubwa| Zvi e<sup>3</sup>Zv weey l wmxšI RbgZtK Pwj Z l cfiweZ Kti| dtj KstMh AvBb cÜqb Kvj Rbgtzi AvteM l Abšgr`Z Dtcyv KitZ cvti bv|

mtbtUxq tmšRb" (Senatorial courtesy) gmkB kimb e`vq GK DjtLthvM" w K| ivotwZ Zui ct` ubePZ nevi ci miKvii tkwetbUm n wefbæD`Pct` mtqvMi Rb" th me e`w<sup>3</sup>tK gtbvixZ Ktib KstMmi wZxq Ky mtbtU (Senate)- Gi Abšgr`b Öviv Zti i mtqvM KitZ cvtib bv| mvariYZ mtbtU Zui gtbvbqbtK tmšRtb`i LwZti Abšgr`b Kti| Zte cQvRtb AvciE Dİvctbi l eü bRxi we`gub| ZvÖviv KstMh A\_ŕmvišI vej cvm l evRU Abšgr`b bv Kitj ivotwZ ivotq tKvUvhi t`tk tKv A\_`e`q KitZ cvtib bv|

AvBb cÜqtb KstMh kimb wefvMi nbqšygy GKU mvefšg ms`v| wKŠ` mzdq tKvU`KstMh cÜxZ AvBbtK wePvi wefiMxq chšj vPbvi Öviv mswearb cwi cwiš` tNvIYv Kitj tm AvBb Avi KvRi \_vtK bv| ev`te msweartbi e`vL`vq mycÜ tKvUB mtePp KZ`y | wePvi cWZ wDtrM (Hughes) etj b We are under a constitution, but the constitution is, what the judges say it is.Ű A\_ŕ Avgiv GKU msweartbi Aaxtb, wKŠ` mswearb ZvB hv wePvi cWZiv etj b|

Dcti i Avtj vPbvq t`Lv hvq th, gmkB hyivoti ygzvi "ZšjKiY bniZ fveMZ fvte weivRgvb| ev`te tmLvtb GK wefiMtK Ab` wefvMi cÜZ wfbkxj titL ygzvi fvimig`cY`eÜb Kiv ntqtQ - hv nbqšy l fvimig` bniZ Theory of checks and balances- Gi eintcKv| wektj cÜq mKj miKviiB ygzvi tguUvgn GfvteB web`İ Kiv ntqtQ| GwÜB ev`e l cQvRbxq| ZvB ejv thtZ cvti th, ygzvi cY`"ZšjKiY m`e bq, Kvgl bq (Theory of separation of power is neither possible, nor desirable)|

**mvIK\_v**

AvaybK me ivóB nekij AvqZb I necj tj vkmsL`v Aa`wZ| mi Kvñi i KvRI ZvB AñbK tek| G me KvRtK  
nef<sup>3</sup> Kñi AvBb, kvmb I nepvi nefvñMi gñã fñM Kñi t`qv ntqtQ| ýgZv `ZšñKiY bñMZ Abñvqx  
AvBbmfv AvBb cñq b Kiñe, kvmb nefvñM tm AvBb w`tq t`k cñi Pñj bv Kiñe Ges nepvi nefvñM nefvñbñññ I  
mgm`vi mgvavñb tm AvBb w`tq nepvi Kiñe| mi Kvñi i G wZb añbñi KvR KiñZ wñtq wZb nefvñMi tKvñwUB  
Añb`i GLwZqñi n`ñyc Kiñe bv| GUvB ýgZv `ZšñKiñYi gj-K\_v| Gi e`wZpug NUñj e`w<sup>3</sup> `ñaxbZv I  
AwaKvi ýñentel Zñe ivó<sup>3</sup> Rñet`ñni gZ| Gi nefvñM wZbñwñKI ZvB nefw`QñeivLv m`ñe bq| wKŠ`mi Kvñi i  
KvRtK wZb nefvñMi gñã Kñwbfñte mñwñZ Kiñj mi Kvñi B APj ntq coñel GRb` GK nefvñM Ab` nefvñMi  
Dci me mgq n`ñyc bv Kñi wKsev me`vB `ñi `ñi bv t`ñK cñqvRbgZ ci`ññi e`vññi mgšq mñab Kñi  
fvi mvg` `ñcb Kiñe| G bñMZñKB ejv nq ýgZvi wñqšñ I fvi mvg` bñMZ| cñ\_exi mñeñKñ MYZš; meñUb  
nefvñMñKñ `K `ZšñKiY I gñwKñ hñi`ñññ kvmb e`vq e`w<sup>3</sup>ñKñ `K `ZšñKiY bñMZiB cñZdj b Nñwññ|

**cñVñEi gj`vqb**

**eñ ubePñbx cñkñ**

**mñwK DñEñi wñK (ñ) wPñ w`b**

- 1. ýgZv `ZšñKiY wñK ?
- K. mi Kvñi i wZbñw nefvñMi KvñRi`ñó nefvñRb;
- L. ivñññ me \_gZvi AvBb gñwñK nefvñRb;
- M. mi Kvñi i GK nefvñMi Dci Ab` nefvñMi wñqšñ bv \_vKv;
- N. GK nefvñMi mññ\_ Ab` nefvñMi mñyZš;aviv mñññ|

**2. ýgZv `ZšñKiY ZñEñi gj- cñ<sup>3</sup>v tK ?**

- K. MñK `vñññK Gñi ÷ Uj ;
- L. di vñx `vñññK gññU`z
- M. wññUk `vñññK eñKñ ÷ vb;
- N. BZvj xq wPññe` g`ññKqññfñ x|

**3. wññUk kvmb e`vq cñKZcñy tKvñ bñMZ wñ`gñv ?**

- K. nefvññxq `ZšñKiY;
- L. e`w<sup>3</sup>MZ `ZšñKiY;
- M. KgññZ `ZšñKiY;
- N. e`w<sup>3</sup>MZ wññK`ññKiY|

**mñwK DñEñi t 1.K 2.L 3.K**

**mñññB DñEñi gj-K cñkñ**

- 1. ýgZv `ZšñKiY bñMZ wñK?
- 2. ýgZv `ZšñKiY bñMZ wñK ev`ñvqb thñM?
- 3. ýgZvi fvi mññg`i A\_ññK?
- 4. gñwKñ hñi`ñññ wñKññe ýgZv `ZšñKiY bñMZ Kvññi?

**iPññgj-K cñkñ**

- 1. ýgZv `ZšñKiY bñMZi e`vL`vñm mñÁv w`b|
- 2. ýgZv `ZšñKiY wñK ev`ñe m`ñe ? wññUb I gñwKñ hñi`ñññ AvññññK e`vL`v Kiñb|



**cW - 2**

# AvBb cwi l` i , iaZ; I Kvh@j x

Df`k`

GcW tkfI Avcb—

- ◆ AvBbcwi l` i msAv ej tZ cvi teb;
- ◆ mi Kvti i Ab`Zg A½ mmiwte AvBb cwi l` i , iaZ;ubYq Ki tZ cvi teb;
- ◆ AvBb cwi l` i Kvh@j x e`vL`v Ki tZ cvi teb;
- ◆ AvBb c`qfbi c`wZ wetkI Y Ki tZ cvi teb|

## AvBb cwi l` i msAv

c`PibKvtj AvBb c`qfbi mi Kvti i tKvb , iaZ;Y`KvR etj wetewPZ nZ br| Kvi Y ZLb AvBb uQj ivRvi ev  
 ube`fxi Avt`k| ZvQiov mgv`R `xN`b a`i c`Pij Z HwZn` I c`Qv AvBb etj wetewPZ nZ| KLbl ube`fx ev  
 g`wRt÷UMY ubt`Rt`i hys` I wePvi tewa `vivi th me ubqgKvbly `Zix Ki tZb ZvB AvBb etj wetewPZ nZ|  
 H mgq AvRtKi Z`bviq ivto`i AvqZb uQj `yZ` t`jvKmsL`v uQj Kg, gvb`j i Rxeb uQj mnR mij c`KwZi |  
 ivRvi Avt`k`K Rbmvari Y wktivavh` etj t`g`b ubZ| Kuj mtg ivto`i AvqZb, t`jvKmsL`v, KvR I gvberxetbi  
 RuUj Zv evotZ `v`k| gvbly ivRv, ube`fx ev g`wRt÷U`i teta t`qv ubqg bwiZi Q`K Pj tZ AvB`Qv c`KvK  
 Kti | G Ae`vq weKvK jvf Kti c`ZubwaEg`j-K e`e`v| ivto`i AvBb-Kvbly `Zix Kivi Rb` RbMY Zt`i `vivi  
 ube`fPZ c`Zubwa`i `wqZ;c`v`b Kti | KLbl ev ivRv wKsev kvwK RbM`Yi g`bvfve I tgRvR AvB` Kti wKQy  
 msL`K t`jvKtK AvBb c`qfbi Rb` g`bvbvZ Kti b| tgvUK`v GKwaK e`w` ev c`Zubwa mg`tq MvVZ  
 ms`v`k t`tki AvBb `Zixi fvi t`qv nq| mi Kvti i kvmbKv`Ri `wqZ;eZ`q c`K Avt`KwU ms`vi nvtZ| G  
 t`tKB Mto l`v AvRtKi AvBbcwi l` | weKv`ki G avivi mv`\_ m`wZ ti tL ejv hvq th, mi Kvti i th ms`v ivo`  
 cwi Pij bvi Rb` c`QvRbxq ubqgKvbly c`qfbi Kti, c`Pij Z ubqgKvbly mstkvab Kti Ges c`QvRt`b emvZj Kti  
 bZb weavb c`Z`B Kti Zv`KB AvBb cwi l` etj | evsj v`tki RvZxq msm`, fvi tZi cij `g`U, gv`K`B hys` ivto`i  
 KstM`n wKsev wetU`fbi cij `g`U Ggub Gt`KkU AvBb cwi l` i bvg|

## AvBbcwi l` i , iaZ;

we`fbaKvh@j xi gva`tg ivto`i Aw`EjDcj w`x Kiv hvq| tm KvR, t`jv m`uv`b Kti mi Kvi | mi Kvi cwi Pwuj Z nq  
 wZbuU c`K wefivMi gva`tg| AvBb cwi l` Gt`i gta` c`Qg I c`v`b wefivM| mi Kvti i wZbuU wefivMi gta`  
 AvBbcwi l` i c`lav` tenk| Kvi Y, AvBb cwi l` AvBb `Zwi Ki tZ ZteB kvmb wefivM Zvi mvrivth` ivo`kvmb  
 Ki te, RbMYtK cwi Pwuj Z Ki te| wePvi wefivM tmB AvBt`bi e`vL`v Ki te I c`QvRt`b tmB AvBb `vivi Acivtai  
 wePvi Ki te| G e`v`v`ti Mvb` etj b, Of the several organs through which the will of the state is expressed  
 and carried out, the legislature unquestionably occupies the paramount place` A`P mi Kvti i th me  
 wefivMi ga` w`tq ivto`i B`Qv c`Kv`kZ I KvhRix nq Zv`i gta` AvBb cwi l` i `vb ubtm` `tn mevi Dcti |  
 AvBb cwi l` th me KvR Kti Zv wePvi Ki tZ G wefivMw`tK mi Kvti i wZbuU wefivMi gta` tg`uj K etj  
 wetewPZ nte| G c`h`½ Aa`vcK wMj w`v` etj b, AvBb c`qfbi nt`Q ev`weKcty` mi Kvti i metP`q , iaZ;Y`  
 tg`uj K KvR, G wefivM`K ev` w`tq kvmb I wePvi wefivM wUKtZ cvti bvl tR. G. tKvix J.A. CorryGi g`Z,  
 ZE`MZfite AvBbcwi l` B msvweambK KvVtgvri gta` me`c`y`v c`lav` we`vi Kvi x| AvBb `Zix I mi Kvi x At`P  
 e`q eivl` Kti AvBbmfv kvmbwefivMi KvRtK m`eb`-I Kti, RbM`Yi g`t`j i Rb` wK wK Kiv nte Zv uba`f Y  
 Kti Ges tKvb`Kv`b`w`gve`x Zvi gta` mi Kvti K KvR Ki tZ nte Zv w`i Kti |

AvBbcwi l` i metP`q eo , iaZ; th, GuU mi Kvti i Acwi nvh`wefivM| wetkI Z MYZw`S`K mi Kvti i Rb` AvBb  
 cwi l` nt`Q DEg cwi gvck ms`v| G ms`v th`nZzRbM`Yi c`ZubwaEj Kti ZvB Gi KvRi c`KwZ I kvmb  
 wefivMi Dci ubq`st`Yi gv`v`v`v` Dcj w`a Kiv hvq mi Kvi c`KZ MYZw`S`K br `t`Zw`S`K| Aek` eZ`q`fbi kvmb

vefivMi KvRi pgea@vb ve`izi dtj AvBb cwi l`i ygZv Ktg hv`Q etj AwfthvM DvvtQ| Aov`k I Dbvesk kZtKi gZ ygZv I cŁZcŁE GKvesk kZtK Gtm AvBb cwi l` Avi ati ivLtz cvti vb| Zv mtEj MYZvšK ivto` AvBbmfvq `j xq msL`vMvi oZv miKwi KvRi mtefEg mrvqK etj vetePZ nq| ZvB MYZvšK ivto` AvBbmfvK Dtcyv Kivi tKvb mthvM tbB| KvY, Gi tgvij K KvR, tjjv miKviti Ab` vefivMi Oviv m=uv`b Kiv m=eb bq|

**AvBbcwi l`i KvhEj x**

AvaybK miKvi e`e`vq AvBbvefivM mevi Et`x` MYZtšj tZv etUB, mefZKer`x GKbvqKZtšj Gi , iaZj Kg bq| KvY GKbvqKt`i ygZv ve`li I msiytY AvBbmfvv meKí tbB|

• **AvBb cŁqb mspvšKvR:** AvBbcwi l`i meŁg I cŁvbZg KvR AvBb cŁqb| MYZtšj GKbvqKZšj mn mKj cKvi miKvi e`e`vqB AvBb cŁqtb cŁvb fvgKv cvj b Kti AvBbmfv|G vefivM bZb AvBb cŁqtb| cvkvcnk cvtbn AvBb mstkvab, ms`vi I emZj Kivi `vqZj cvj b Kti | msm`xq miKviti kvmb vefivMi tbZe, I AvBbmfvv KvR AskMhY Kti `vtKb; GgbvK ZvivB tbZZj t`b| KvY, tmLvthb miKvix mKj vej gvšcwi l`i m`m`ivB Dlvcb Kti b| mKs`ivocvZ cxvzi miKviti Gv m=eb bq|

• **msvearb mspvšKvR :** msvearb t`tki mteP AvBb| msvearb cŁqtb| KvRvU AvBbcwi l`B Kti `vtK| Zte tm mgq Gi bvg nq MY-cwi l` | msvearvbi th tKvb cKvi mstkvab, msthvRb mKsev tKvb aviv ev kã vetePb I cŁZ`vcb AvBb vefivMi KvR| GZ` mspvšKv cŁve kvmb vefivM tck Kiti Pevšfvte MhY Kti AvBb vefivM|

• **miKvi MvB :** gvšcwi l` kvvZ e`e`vq miKvi MvB AvBbmfvv AvZ , iaZcY`GKvU KvR| ejv hvq, GtKviti cŁvqK I mteP , iaZcY` KvY miKvi MvZ bv nq qv chš| AvBbmfvv Zvi KvRB `iaKtZ cvti bv| G e`e`vq msL`vMvi oZv ARKvix `j gvšcwi l` MvB Kti | G gvšcwi l` B miKvix bmvZ vbaP Y Kti Ges Zv AvBb AvKviti ifc`vthi tytI tbZZj cŁvb Kti |

• **A`spvšKvR :** cŁZ`K miKviti AvBbcwi l`B RvZiq A`fvUvi A`f tURvixi AvffvK I e`e`vck| t`tki Avq-e`q vbaP Yx evfRU cŁqb Ges Zv AvBb mfvq tck Kiv I Gi m=šZ MhY kvmb vefivMi Ab`Zg `vqZj| AvBb mfvv Abjgv`b Qvov miKvi tKvb Ki Avtivc I mslth Kitz cvti bv| miKviti At`P e`qevl AvBb mfvv Abjgv`b bv tctj KvhRix nq bv| KstMmi Abjgv`b bv tctj gvKh hšivto` AvZ ygZvkvjx ivocvZi miKviti tKvMvi t`tk tKvb A` e`q Kitz cvtib bv| vevfba msm`xq KvgvU Z`v miKviti mve KvgvU gva`tg AvBbmfvv miKviti Avq I e`q mspvšKv l`tg bRi`vix Kti Ges Revev mZv I `vqZkvj Zv vboZ Kti |

• **kvmb vefivM vbqšj :** msm`xq miKviti AvBb vefivM I kvmb vefivM ci`ui Avet`Q` Ask mnmvte KvR Kti | G cxvzi cŁvb `evkó` nt`Q mKj KvRi Rb` AvBb vefivMi vbKU kvmb vefivMi `vqexZv I Revev mZv| GtZ AvBb vefivM cŁZ`yfvte kvmbvefivMtk vbqšj Kti | AvBb vefivMi cŁZ`y mg` I Av`v bv `vKtj gvšcwi l` ygZvmb `vKtZ cvti bv| gvšjiv Zth`i miKviti KvhEjxi Rb` GKK I thš`fvte AvBb mfvv vbKU `vqx `vtKb| AvBb cwi l` gvšj`i mRÁvmev`, mgvtj vPbv, c`Z`vM `ve, miKviti vej ev evfRU mstkvab mKsev cŁZ`v`vthi vgvK v`tg gvšcwi l`tk vbqšj Kti `vtK| ivocvZ kvvZ cxvztZ, vektIZ gvKh hšivto` mthvU Avjgv`b Qvov tclm`vU tKvb D`P c`vKvix e`v`tk vbtqvM Kitz cvtib bv| KstMmi Abjgv`b e`ZvZ tKvb A`ej KvhRix nq bv| AvBb mfvq vevfba`vqx KvgvU miKviti KvRi vevi vektI Y Kti tm tgvZvteK AvBb cŁqtb| Rb` mgvv k tck Kti |

• **vePvi mspvšKvR :** AvBbcwi l`i mKvvePvi vefivMx KvRI itqtQ| ersj vt`tk RvZiq msm` ivocvZi vevf`x msvearb jsNb, iaZi AmvZv I ivotq Kg`m=uv`tb Amvgt`P AvfthvM Avbtj h`vh` Z`tšj gva`tg AvfthvM cŁvYmvtcty vzb-PZZšK m`tm`i tfvU ivocvZtK AvfksvM Kitz cvti | vevUtb AvBbmfvv D`P Ky` nDm Ae j Wv AvBbÁ j Wv i vbtq Avcvj gvjvi D`PZg Av`v Z ev vevf KvDvYj

MVb Kti | gwKb h3i vto KstMmi wZiq Ky imtbU ivotwZ Ges D'PZI miKwi KgRZf`i weiatx  
iazi AwfthwM D'wcz ntj Zvi wePvi Kti \_vK|

- **wePb mspvš'KvR :** AvBb cwil`i wePb mspvš'KvR meRbnew`Z| evsjv`tk I fviZ AvBbcwi I`  
(RvZiq msm` Ges cij qgU I weavbfv) ivotwZ wePb Kti | uxKvi I tWcyl uxKvi ct` wePb|  
AvBbmfv Ab`Zg iaZcYKvR| AvBb cVqtb RuUj Zv wimtbi Rb` AvBb cwil`i A`tk mgq wefv<sup>3</sup>  
tfvUli e`v Kiv nq| wePb mspvš'KvRi GuU Ab`Zg w`K|
- **RvZiq weZK<sup>o</sup> AvtjvPvvi tcvivg:** AvBbcwi I` GKwU t`tki tK`ee`y RvZiq bwZ wbaftYi tyfI  
AvtjvPvvi, weZK<sup>o</sup> gZweibgtqi gva`tg AvBb cYzMY imxvst' tcsQvb GLvtb| GLvtb RbMtyi  
gZvgZ I t`P mivj b NtU| GLvtb gZweibgg I weZtP weeiY wefbaemsev` I MYgva`tg RbMtyi  
wku tctQ| dtj RbMtyi gta` ivR%wZK wkyvi we`li I mtPZbZvi weKvK NtU| RbMtyi K\_v  
miKv`tk I miKv`ti Kivhejxi we`wiZ weeiY RbMtyi KvQ tcdwvri tmZwimite KvR Kti AvBb  
wevM|
- **RbgZ MVb:** eZQvb hM AvBb wefvMi ygZv ntm I kvmb wefvMi clav` ewxi hM| GLvtb gwšcwil`  
Z\_v wefvMi wefvMi iaZ wecy cwigvY ewx cvl qv mtEj| miKv`ti w`wZ I wqZi yvq RbgZ MVtbi  
KvRuU AvBbmfv m`m`i gva`tgB m`wv`Z nq| AvBbcwi I`i m`m`MY wR wR Gjukvq wMtg  
miKv`ti ctj-wectj RbMYtK msMVZ Kti | dtj wbaWi Z tgqvt` kwšcYDcvtq, t`li mt\_ KvR Kiv  
m`e nq kvmb wefvMi ctj|
- **wevea Kivhejx :** AvBbcwi I` wbaWi Z KvRi evBti Ab`vb` bivwea Kivhejx m`wv`b Kti | m`m`i  
wePbx thwM`Zv wbaftY, Acivagj-K I AtmSRb`cYKvRi Rb` w`v Avcb, wR `tj weiatx e<sup>3</sup>e` tck  
I tviUvbi Acivta em`vi, uxKvi I tWcyl uxKv`ti Abgwi`wZtZ mfv cwipjvri Rb` mfvwZ  
c`vbj gtbvqb, wefbaekwU MVb, KwUwi `evtK thwM`vb Ges GtZ MpxZ imxvst' uxKv`ti gva`tg  
mfvtK AewZKiY, ivotwZ c` kb` ntj uxKvi KZK A`vqx ivotwZi` wqZi cij b, ivotwZi fivtyi  
Dci ab`er` clve Avbqb, Riwi Rb iaZm`vbe wltq Kwkb MVb BZ`w` KvR AvBbcwi I`i  
Avl ZvfZ`|
- **cwitkI ejv hvq, cZ`K t`tkB AvBbcwi I` iaZcYKvR m`wv`b Kti \_vK| t`tki mgwRK I**  
**ivR%wZK w`wZkxj Zv iyvq Gi fvgKvi tKvb weK`i tbB| GtytI cYxZ AvBbtK KvR jwvri e`v**  
**AvBbmfv Kti \_vK| ZvB wMj wvB ÷ etj b, The Legislature is more important than the Executive or**  
**Judiciary.**

**AvBb cVqb c`wZ**

AvBbcVqtb meRvxb tKvb c`wZ tbB| wefbaft`tki AvBbcwi I` wefbaftvte AvBbcVqb Kti \_vK| tgvUvgyd  
GKwU avi Yv jvfti Dti`tk gwšcwil` kwvZ miKv`ti AvBbcwi I` KZK AvBbcVqb c`wZ mstjtc eYv Kiv  
nj |

AvBb cltg Lmov clve AvKv`i AvBbcwi I` Dlvcb Kiv nq| AvBtbi G clvetK wej Bill etj | wej  
mvriYZ `gKvi nq| 1. cvej K wej Public Bill 2. cBtFU wej Private Bill mgMô`tk ev t`tki  
AwKvsk AAtj i Rb` c`hvr` Ggb AvBtbi clve hLb Dlvcb nq ZLb Zv nq cvej K wej | th me AvBb  
wv`tKvb e`w<sup>3</sup>, ms`v, tMvov ev`vbx Gj vKvi mt½ mskó tm`tjvi clveB cBtFU wej |

cvej K wej tK Avevi `gfvM wef<sup>3</sup> Kiv hvq| 1. miKwi wej I 2. temiKwi m`m` wej Private  
Members Bill| th wej ev AvBtbi clve miKv`ti tKvb gšx Dlvcb Ktib ZvtK miKwi wej etj |  
Ab`v`tk AvBbcwi I`i Ab` tKvb mvriY m`m` hvr` tKvb clve Dlvcb Ktib Zte Zv nte temiKwi m`m`  
wej |

clve wvri Dlvcb nevi ci KtqKwU chvqi ga` w`tg GKwU wej AvBtbi cwiyZ ntZ cvti | clg chvq  
wetji Lmov `Zwi Kitz nq| miKvix wej ntj mskw` Bti fvicwB gšx wetji ifctiLv `Zwi Kti

Abtgv` tbi Rb` gšmfvq tck Ktib| gšmfv Abtgv` b Kivi ci msukó gšyij tqi Kgpwi MY Lmomi` Zwi Ktib| `Zwi nevi ci clyiq mšyzi Rb` gšmfvq tck Kitz nq| temi Kivi m`m` wej msukó m`m` wtRB cŕZ Ktib|

gšmfvri mšyZ cvevi ci AvBbcwi l` cŕle AvKvŕi ev AvtM tbnUK w`tq H gšy mKsev H m`m` wej Dŕvctbi Rb` `uxKvŕii gva`tg AvBbcwi l`i Absyuz Pvb| Absyuz tctj wej uD Dŕvctbi thšw`KZv t`mLtg gšy ev m`m`tK evL`v cŕvb Kitz nq| G evL`vi Dci weZK`Abw`Z nq| Zvici `uxKvŕii Absyuz wbtq AvbšmbKfite wej uD Dŕvcb Kiv nq| Gmgq gšy ev m`m` iagvŕI wej uD iKti vbg cto t`b| covi AvtM Aek` Lmov wej i Kiv mKj m`m`tK weZiY Kiv nq| wej tck Kivi G chŕq`K cŕg cvW etj |

Gici wej uD DŕvcK wej i Dŕi`k, weqe`BZ`w` m`utK`w`e`Zv Ktib| Zvici wej i Dci weZK` i`aynq| weZtK`P ci wej uD MhY Kiv nte iKbv Zvi Dci t`fvU tbi qv Kiv nq| mi Kiv x wej , t`j v mavi YZ MpxZ nq| temi Kivi m`m` wej -Gi t`y`ŕI MpxZ bv nevi B m`vebv `vtK| wej MhY ev eR`bi G chŕq`K wDZxq cvW etj |

wDZxq cvW Abtgv` Z ev MpxZ nevi ci wej uD tK `vqx KugvU`Z cvWvb nq| KugvU`Z wej uD LjvbnU mek` fite Avtj mPZ nq| G mgq KugvU wej uD Dci ev Gi Askwektli Dci cŕqvRbxq mstkvabx AvbtZ cvŕi | Gi tKvb Ask MhY ev eR`bi Kitz cvŕi | Gfite mek` wePvi weŕePvri ci KugvU wej uD m`utK`cŕZte`b tck Kti | Gici KugvU cŕZte`tbi Dci AvBbcwi l` aviv qvix Avtj vPbv nq| cŕZte`tbi KugvU thme mstkvatbi cŕle ivtL Zv wbtq Avtj vPbv l weZtK`P ci cŕZvU avivq mstkvabx cŕle l Avbv thtZ cvŕi | meWQy wbtq Avtj vPbv l weZtK`P ci cŕZvU aviv l mstkvabx cŕle m`utK`P fivU tbgv nq|

wej cvŕmi GuU nj tkl chŕq| tkl chŕq wej uD Dci Avevi mavi Y Avtj vPbv nq| G chŕq mstkvabx Avbv hvq| Zte Zv tgšw`LKfite| mKš`G chŕq wej i tKvb aviv cwi eZ`b Kiv hvq bv| cwi eZ`b Kitz ntj Zv Avevi KugvU`Z cvWtZ nq| cwi eZ`b cŕqvRb ntj wej uD tK Pevšfite MhYi ctj-vectj t`fvU MhY Kiv nq| ctj teuk t`fvU cotj wej uD AvBbcwi l` MpxZ ntqtQ etj `uxKvi tNvI Yv Ktib| mefKl G chŕq ZZxq cvW vbtg cwi mPZ| G chŕq tkl ntj GKKy mekó` AvBbcwi l`i t`y`ŕI `uxKvi wej uD tK mZ`vqb Kti ivóčavtbi mšyzi Rb` cwmLtg t`b| wDky mekó AvBbcwi l` ntj wbgktj wej cim nevi ci D`PKtj cvWt`bv nq| D`PKtj MpxZ nevi ci B Zv ivóčavtbi mšyzi Rb` tčŕY Kiv nq| Gfite Avbtbi GKvU cŕle wefwbœ chŕq tktl ivóčavtbi mšyzi mPK `ry`ti i ga` w`tq Avbtb cwi YZ nq|

**mviK\_v**

Dctii Avtj vPbv ntZ Guv`úó th, AvBbcwi l` miKvŕii gj wefvM| G wefvM cŕvZ AvBb ōviv ivó`kwmZ nq, wePvi KvR mšyze Pŕj | G wefvM mi gj- KvR AvBb cŕvqb, cŕvuj Z Avbtbi mstkvab, cwi gvR`b l cŕZ`vcb| mKš`Gi cvkvcmk Gi Ab`vb` KvRI i`tqtQ| Zvi gŕa` kvmbwefvM tK wbgšy, Z`viiwK, tKvb tKvb t`tk ivóčavb wefPb, ivótg tKvI vMŕii tndvRZ, miKvi l RbMŕYi gŕa` tmZzÜb iPbv BZ`w` Dŕj L`thvM| ivóčwZ l D`Pc` `mi Kvi x KgRZ`P GgbwK mte`P wePvi vj tqi wePvi tKi weiat`x AvbxZ AwfthvM i Z`šI wePvi KvŕP AvBbcwi l` Kti `vtK| gššcwil` kwmZ miKvi ctj vcvj AvBb cwi l`i Dci wbfPkvj | AvBbcwi l` Zvi gj-KvR AvBbcŕvqb wefwbœ`li ev chŕq AvZjg Kitz nq| AvBb wej ev cŕle AvKvŕi DŕvvcZ nevi ci KugvU`Z tčŕY, Avtj vPbv, weZK` mstkvabx BZ`w`i ci mgMŕcwil`i t`fvU MpxZ ntj ivóčavtbi mšyzi gva`tg AvBb vbg avi Y Kti | AvBbcwi l`i Kvŕwvi Zv GKvU mdj miKvŕii cwi gvcK|

GmGmGBPGj

**c#V#Ei gj`iqb**

**e#be#Pbx c#æ**

**m#K D#E#i #K (√) #P#y #b**

1. mi Kv#i i g#a" tKvb #efv#Mi c#avb" te#k ?

K. g#ymfvi ;

L. #ePvi #efv#Mi ;

M. AvBbc#i I#`i ;

N. #be#PK g#Uj xi |

2. AvBbc#i I#`i gj- KvR tKvb#U ?

K. AvBb c#Yqb ;

L. AvB#bi m#tkvab ;

M. AvBb c#i gvR# ;

N. AvBb ev`#vqb Z`vi #K |

**m#K D#E#i t 1.M 2.K**

**ms#y#B D#E#i gj-K c#æ**

1. AvBb c#i I` #K ?

2. AvBb c#i I#`i `#D#j #L#thvM" Kv#Ri #eei Y#b |

3. mi Kvix I temi Kvix #ej i g#a" cv\_#R" Av#Q #K ?

**iPbv#j-K c#æ**

1. MYZ#S#K mi Kv#i AvBbc#i I#`i #i #Z#eY#v Ki #b |

2. mi Kv#i i me K#U #efv#Mi g#a" #btm#`#tn AvBbmf#vB m#e#P# `#v#U AwaKvi K#i

Av#Q | D#v#U#i h\_v\_#Z#v c#y#Y Ki #b |

3. #Kfv#e AvBb c#Y#Z nq ? e`vL`v Ki #b |

# GKKÿ I 10Kÿ weikó AvBbmfví `eikó`

## Dfík`

### G cW tkfI Avrb—

- ◆ GKKÿ weikó AvBbmfví I Zvi `eikó` m`útk`ej tZ cvi`eb;
- ◆ 10Kÿ weikó AvBbmfví m`útk`ej tZ cvi`eb I `eikó` ,tjv e`vL`v Ki tZ cvi`eb|

## GKKÿ weikó AvBbmfví msÁv

GKKÿ weikó AvBbmfví ej tZ tmB AvBbmfvíK ešvq hv i vtó<sup>a</sup> RbMfYi mefšgËj I mvari Y B`Qvi m`šj Z cKvk AvBtbi gta` w`tq cŁZdij Z Kivi Rb` GKUgvĪ Kÿ ev cwi I` wbtq MvZ nq| G ai tbi AvBbmfvq mvari YZ GKU t`ktK KZK ,tjv GKK ubePbx GjvKvq nef<sup>3</sup> Kti cŁBeq` meRbxb fviUmaKufii wfiĒtZ cŁZibwa ubePZ Kiv nq| teÁvngb dskuj b Ges tRtix tešig G ai tbi AvBbmfví mg\_Ř wQtj b| ersj vt`k, Zž` , Mám, ej tMvi qv, wDwRj` vU cfiZ t`tk G ai tbi AvBbmfví itqtQ|

## BwZeiPK `eikó`

G e`e`vq AvBb cŁqtb RbMfYi ALŪ mefšgËj I msnZ mvari Y B`Qvi cŁZdj b NtU| G cŁt½ mxtqm (Sieves) etj b, AvBb thtnZzRbMfYi B`Qvi cKvk tmtnZzGKB wltq RbMfYi `yai tbi B`Qv`vKtZ cvi` b| ZvB RbMfYi cŁZibwa wmwte AvBbmfví GKKÿweikó nI qvB hñ<sup>3</sup>m½Z| j W`eĒBm etj b, A\_ř wZxq Kÿ cŁg Ktÿi w`xšAm`šZ ntj Zv`yZKi nte, Avi hñ m`šZ nq Zte tZv I wU (A\_ř wZxq Kÿ) AvZwi<sup>3</sup>|

- GKKÿ weikó AvBbmfví RbmsL`vi wfiĒtZ ubePftbi gva`tg MvB Kiv nq weavq GLvtb cŁZibwaĒj tÿtĪ tKvb cKvi RŪJ Zv m`ú nq b|
- GKKÿ weikó AvBbmfví mgq mvkq Kti | Gi dtj AvBb cŁqb` f mgtq m`e nq weavq Avbvwk e`q Kg nq| m`m`i teZb, fivZv, AvBbmfví Awatektbi e`q BZ`w` Kg j vtM| wtkI Z tQv I` w` t`tki Rb` G e`e`vB Dc`thw|
- G e`e`vq AvBbmfví RvZi cŁZibwaĒj Kti | dtj RvZ Z\_v RbMfYi cŁZ`vqexZv`vtK| tm Rb` cŁwZkxj wPšlavi I a`vb avi Yvi wfiĒtZ AvBb cŁqtb tKvb cKvi evav`vtK b|

## tbwZeiPK `eikó`

- GKKÿ weikó AvBbmfví GKtPwUqĒj\_vKvi Kvi tY AZ`šl Zvonuovi ga` w`tq AvBb cŁxZ nq| mvari YZ nVv Kti D`š mgm`v ev cŁqvRbxqZvtK mvgtb ti tL AvBb cŁxZ nq etj Gi cŁYZMY Lš VvŪv gv\_vq axi w`i fite tftē wPššw`xšM`hY Ki tZ cvi` b b| dtj wKQv tbi gta`B H AvBtbi KvhRwv Zv I , i`zj nwm cvq| ZLb bZb AvBb cŁqtb cŁqvRb nq| GtZ ivR`wZK Aw`wZkxj Zvi Rb`ntZ cvi` |
- GKKÿ AvBbmfví `t`vPti i Rb`w` tZ cvi` | tKej gvĪ RbmsL`vi wfiĒtZ ubePZ nq etj G AvBbmfvq msL`wmi ō Aimb ARBkvix` tji tbZt` i gta` AnngKv m`ú nq Ges Zvív Zvt` i kimbtk` xN`vqx Kivi Rb` bvbvi Kg AvBbKvby cŁZĒ Ki tZ cvi` | wZxqevi Gme AvBb wePvi wtkĒtÿi tKvi Kg m`thw| b \_vKvq kvmK m`ú vq Gme AvBtbi etj ht`"OvPvi x ntq Dtv|
- GKKÿ weikó AvBbmfví cŁZibwaĒj RbmsL`wfiĒK nI qvq A`cyvKZ PjvK-PZž I mvari Y wkvjZ ivR`wZK tbZvív RbMYtK Zvt` i Rjv gqx e<sup>3</sup>ZvweeZi Ōvív m`ššwZ Kti ubePftb Rqjvf Kti | Zvív AvBb Ges Zvi Lw`wU w`K I KjvtKšKj m`útk`AA`\_vtKb| ZvB Zvt` i Ōvív cŁxZ AvBb m`útk`

cytfivebr ev wekdtiYi tKvb mthvM GKKy AvBbmfv Rb` \_vK bv| dtj AvBb cKwZMZfvte I  
ev`eZvi vbi tL Lg hMvcthMx bv| ntZ cvti | Avbx I , Yx` i msL`vi ZiB Gi c`vb Kvi Y|

- GKKy AvBbmfv tkej gvt wbeftbi gra`tg MMZ nq etj mgvRi weifbglyx`\_t`\_l tckvi cZubwaEj  
Ki tZ cvti bv| tm Kvi tY GKtKw` K mi Kvti i Rb` hvB tnvK hY`i vofq e`e`vq G c`xvZ dj c`h-bq|

**wKy weko AvBmfv**

msAv: GKKy weko AvBbmfv mgveXZv I avUvePzi Kvi tY c`\_exi AvAKvsk t`tkB AvBbmfvq wKy e`e`v  
c`vZ nqtQ| weUv Gi eo D`vniY| GLvB AvFRvZ ivRb`e`M`P c`lavt`i cvkvcmk maviY gubtI  
AvfgZtK wePbvq ti tL j Wmfv I KgYmfvi mgstq Mto D`vtQ weUK cvj t`g tU| hY`i vof` RbmsL`wfvEK  
cZubwa cwi t`i mvt` ivR`-cZubwa`i` t`KvZ` t`fc imtbtUi Av`Ej PgKcO | tZgvb cZt`ekv ivof` fvi tZi  
cvj t`g tU mnve`vb Ki tQ RbmsL`wfvEK tj vKmfv Ges c` kwfvEK ivR`mfv|

**BvZeiPK`eiko`**

- wKy weko AvBmfv cwi Kiv Z Dcvq I mvearbZvi mvt` wePvi wekdtY Kti AvBb c`vqb Ki tZ mg`\_l  
thLvB GKKy AvBmfv nVkvixfvte `az` imxvš` MhY` imxn`| `Ky` tmLvB` t`iZvi mvt` AvBb  
c`vqb` `yZvi` t`yi` ivL tZ cvti |
- wKy weko AvBmfv mavi tYi B`Qvi mVZi wekdtY Ki tZ mg`\_l tKvb Kvi tY wbgky` AvteM I `j xq  
msKvYZvq Pvi Z ntq MYneglyx imxvš` MhY` Kiti I D`PKtyi m`m`MY axi w`i fvte Zvi gta` MYB`Qvi  
cZdj btK cwi gvc Ki tZ cvti b Ges AvBb tXtj mivRvZ cvti b|
- wKy weko AvBmfvq weifbglyx`\_t`\_l cZubwaMtyi Avmb`\_vKvq me tkYx I tckvi gubtI `we`v l qv  
wePbv Kiv m`e nq| GtZ Kti th AvBb c`vZ nq Zv nq me`z` mxi, me`vavi tYi Dc`thMx, meRbxb I  
me`Zvfvte c`hvR`|
- wKy weko AvBmfv e`v`3` t`xvZv mglyx`\_t`\_l Ges` t`vPvix AvBb c`vqbtI MvZ ia` Kti | GKKy  
t`vPvix ntq DVtZ Pvbj Ab`Ktyi Avc`E I AbvMh Zv c`kugZ Kti | dtj e`v`3` t`xvZv mglyx`\_t`\_l  
\_vK|
- wKy AvBmfv wbeft`i wfvMti` t`xvZvi c`\_tKI c`\_tKI | hv` `B` Ky`B kv`3` mgvt`\_m`g`v nq Ges  
kvmb wfvM`K `Ky`tyi wKUB Reven`m` bv Ki tZ nq Zvntj GtK Ab`tK wqšy` Ki tZ wM`q AvBmfv  
kvmb wfvM`K t`xvfvte KvR Kivi mthvM mvo` Kti t`q| gwK` hY`i vof` KstMh Gi metP`q eo  
D`vniY| hvi Kvi tY kvmb wfvM` tmLvB` t`xvfvte KvR Kti`\_vK|
- `Ky` weko AvBmfv D`ERbv, `j xq I e`v`3` c`v`e c`kugZ Kti | AvBtbi Pz`tpiv wekdtY nq| gvbe  
c`kugZ`Z` Aš`binZ` `b`z I t`QvPvi cZt`iva Kti |

**tviZeiPK`eiko`**

AvtK wKy weko AvBmfvtK Ac`qvRbxq Ges AvBmfvi AvZv`3` I AvnZ` msthrb` gtb Kti b| Zv` i  
gtZ, wbePKgUjx hv` wky`Z I mtPZb nq Zvntj Zv`v Ggb tj vKt`i AvBmfvq wbePZ` Ki t`e hvi v GKKy  
AvBmfv ntj I h`\_v\_ I Dc`thMx AvBb c`vqb Ki tZ cvit`eb| tmty`T Avti Kiv Ktyi c`qvRb` tb|

AvBmfvq `B` Ky`\_vKtj Zv` i gta` AvBb ms`vš` wgz` c`k`v cvl qvB` t`fvneK| wbgky` c`v`Z AvBb`K  
D`PKy` hv` bvKP Kti t`q Zvntj ms`vš` ty`T mi Kvti i c`ty`c` nej`z` nevi I ivof` AMwZ` wcvQ`q hivi  
m`v`b`v itqtQ| weUv KgYmfvi Avatektb MpxZ AvBt` m`v`Z` c`v`tb j W`mfvi nej`z` Kvi tY tkl ch`S  
Ggb weav`v Ki tZ ntqtQ hvtZ j W`fv`K A`\_etj i gZ` , ia`z`c`y`etj I mEj m`v`Z` c`v`b Ki tZ nq| G` c`ht`z`  
j W`v`Bm-Gi AvfgZ` nt`Q, hLb tKvb wltq` `B` Ky`B GKgZ nq ZLb wZ`vq Ky` Ab`\_R; hLb gZcv`\_R` nq  
ZLb yvZKI |

WKKy weikó AvBbmfv\_vKvi A\_B n`Q AvBbcŕqtb `xNŕZv| weklZ Ri`ai Ae`v DEi`Y G e`e`v AtnZK  
vej`^m`pó Kitz cvti | ZvQvor maviYZ GKB `tj i m`m`iv Dfq Kty msL`vMii ôZv ARB Ktib| Gtytŕ  
`jxq bmxZB thtnZdfq Ktyi m`m`i`i meteP, tmLvtb Avti Kiu Ktyi WK jvf?

WKKy AvBbmfv gvtbB GKiu eqEi cŕZôvb-hvi m`m` msL`v GK Ktyi W\_Y| dtj Zvt`i ms`vcb mn Ab`vb`  
e`q metytŕ W\_Y nte| Ggb aitYi AvBbmfv abt`i vej`mmZv n`Z cvti WKŠ`'mi`'t`tki Rb` AvZVvZx|

RbMYB thLvtb AvBbmfvii ubePK, tmLvtb Zvt`i `ŕevi `ŕKj Kg `pofw/2 MVb me`v m`e` bq| GKevi RbmsL`v  
bmxZ Ges Ab`evi cŕt`WK cŕZubwaEji bmxzi gta` cv`R` Kiv maviY gvbŕji cty m`e` bq| ZvB Guv  
MYZtšj bvtg Ah\_v Pmctq t`qv tevSv| ZvQvor weŕUŕbi WKKy cvj ŕgtU j Wŕfv mgvtRi AwfRvZ m`u` vtqi  
cŕZubwaEjKti eskMii gv I mvgwRK Ae`vtbi mŕŕ | GiU MYZšj; bq eis AMYZtšjB cŕZi; c|

WKKy weikó AvBbmfvii wecty D`vncZ hvŕ I AwfthvM tbnvqZB ZEMZ| Gi mvt`\_ ev`ŕei e`earb AŕbK|  
KviY, ev`ŕe t`Lv hvq th, cu`\_exi tenkifvM MYZtšj G e`e`v cŕŕij Z AvtQ| Avevi AnaKvsk t`tk Av`Ej  
\_vKvtKI Gi cty eo hvŕ` wnmŕe D`xZ Kiv hvq bv; KviY tKvb cŕZôvbB GKk fivM ŕUUnxb n`Z cvti bv| Zv  
mŕEj| thtnZzgvbeRietbi mŕzl myi weKvtki Abŕj- cwi tek m`pó Kti mgvtR kwiš I kšLjv i`yv AvBtbi  
tgšj `eikó, tmtnZzGi m`pŕšZ cŕqcb, ev`bZvi Avtj vtK wei`xKiY Ges cwi cYŕvi Rb` erisevi I we`hvi Z  
Avtj vPbvi thšv`KZv Ab`ŕKvh` teraKiv hvq Gi dtj B WKKy weikó AvBbmfv `ŕKwZ tctqtQ|

**miK\_v**

GKKyB tnvK Avi WKKyB tnvK AvBbmfv miKvti i Acwi nvh`A½| GKKy weikó AvBbmfvq evKme`^tj vtKiv  
`jxq msL`vMii ôZvi tRvti h\_v`Kj`vYKi AvBb me`v cŕqcb Kitz bv cvitj I ivt`of msnwZ, e`q nwm, mgq  
mstytctbi tctytZ G e`e`v `wi`'t`tki Rb` Dc`thvMx| WKKy weikó AvBbmfv `W Ktyi gta` fvi mvg`  
`vcb Kivq kvmb wefvM ubwi weij KivR Kitz cvti | AvBb cŕqcb fvi mvg` I `yZvi mgšq NŕU| AvBb cwi I`  
RbMŕYi `ŕaxZvi mniqK nq| WKŠ` mgqt`y`cb I `xNŕZv, e`qeu`j Zv I AwfRvZ` tera Gi `i`az; WKQv nwm  
Kti tQ|



GmGmGBPGj

**c#V#Ei gj'iqb**

**e#be#Pbx c#æ**

**m#K D#E#i (N)#P#y # b**

1. GKB #el#q RbM#Yi `#ai#Yi B"Qv \_vK#Z c#i bv - K\_#U #K etj #Qb ?

K. M#b#f#;

L. e#B#m#;

M. #m#q#m#;

N. #M#j #U# ÷ |

2. AvBbm#f#i GKK#y Aci K#y#K #bq#š#y K#i #Kvb #`#k ?

K. f#v#z#;

L. #e#U#b#;

M. g#m#K#h#y#i#t#ó#?

N. e#v#j#t#`#k#|

**m#K D#E#i t 1.L 2.M**

**i#P#b#q#j#K c#æ**

1. GKK#y #e#k#ó# AvBbm#f#i K#i#K etj ? GKK#y #e#k#ó# AvBbm#f#i B#i#Z#e#i#P#K I #b#i#Z#e#i#P#K `e#k#ó# ,#t#j#v# Av#t#j#v#P#b#i#  
K#i#æ#|

2. #ó#K#y# #e#k#ó# AvBbm#f#i #s#Á#v# #`#b#| G AvBbm#f#i `e#k#ó# ,#t#j#v# e#Y#b#i# K#i#æ#|

# kumbiefvMi , iaZjI Kvh@ejx

## Df`ik`

### G cW tkfI Avrb—

- ◆ kumbiefvMi msAv w`fZ cvi`teb;
- ◆ eZ@vbKvtj kumbiefvMi , iaZj m`utK@ej fZ cvi`teb;
- ◆ kumbiefvMi Kvh@ejx e`vL`v Ki fZ cvi`teb |

## msAv

miKvti i th A½ ev vefiM RbRxeftbi mif\_ msukó i vtóí `b w`b Kvh@ejx m`uv`b Kti, RbRxeftb kwsf`k;Ljv eRvq ivtL Ges `è` I tmev mieivtñi `wqZj cvj b Kti ZvftKB kumbiefvM etj | c@vj Z AvBftbi ev`evqb, `fóí `gb I wktóí cvj b, ivókumftbi bmxZgij v ev`evqb c@vZ KvtR RwoZ miKvti i A½u kumbiefvM bvtg cwi wPZ |

**kumbiefvMi , iaZj:** AvabK i vtóí kumbiefvMi Kvh@ejx w`v`@ tkvb MúfZ mivgex Kiv hvq bvl e`v³ I mgvR Rxeftbi Ggb tkvb tyf` tbB thLvtb kumbiefvM n`fyc Kti bvl cte`cuj w`k i vtóí aviYv c@vj Z `vKvq kumbiefvM Ki Av`vq, kwsf`k;Ljv iyv Ges mivgšf` iyvi gZ tyf` Qrov bMmiK Rxeftb L@ KgB n`fyc KiZ | mivgštg gvbeRxeftbi RiUj Zv ewx Ges vevAvb I c@vj i mivgMZ Dbwzi dtj i vtóí KivR ewx civl qvq kumbiefvMi , iaZj; tetob Pjt q | miKvti i AvBb I vepri vefiM RbMftYi `b w`b Rxeftbi mif\_ me`v RwoZ `vtK bvl kumbiefvMftKB c@Zv`b c@Z gúfZ`RbRxeftbi mgm`v Ges Zvi mgvavb wbtg e`v`vKfZ nq | c@KwZK `h@M, h@, Ri@i Ae`v c@Zi tgvKvtejv GKKfite kumbiefvMftKB Ki fZ nq | G mgq c@qvRb tefta AvBbiefvM I vepri vefiM KivR c@vj vey eU ivLv nq | Avgv`i gZ Dbqbkjy f`k, tjt vtz mivgviK ewnbx ivóygZv `Lj Kitj AvBb I vepri vefiM KgrvU`wMZ ivLv nq | wKš` kumbiefvMi KivR PjtZB `vtK | c@vb kumK Zvi vevv`v cwi, gšymf I wmvj mivfmi gva`tg kumbiefvMxq KivR PjyivtL | miKvftK hiv GKU f`tni mif\_ Zj`v Kiv hvq, Zte kumbiefvMftK Zvi i³ mAvj bKvix urucU ej tj AZw³ nte bvl ZvB evj hvq, kumbiefvMB n`Q ivó`hšj gj- Dcv`v Ges miKvii Kvh@ejx vci tk`v`y

## kumbiefvMi Kvh@ejx

kumbiefvM miKvti i AvZ Ri@i Kvh@ejxi mif\_ RwoZ | GQrov KZK, tjt v wqvgZ KivR kumbiefvMftK m`uv`b Ki fZ nq, thbg:

- **Af`šf`x w`vvcEv iyv:** bMmiK Rxeftbi c@wqK Pm`v, tji v gfa` kwsf` I k;Ljv Ab`Zg | mivgRxeftb vevvftki tyf`f me@vg c@qvRb e`v³ i w`vvcEv | kumbiefvM Zvi `fvóiefvM wKsev Af`šf`xY w`vvcEv vefiM gva`tg kwsf`k;Ljv iyv Kti `vtK | GRb` c@vj k wKsev Af`šf`xY w`vvcEv vefiM m`m`f`i wbtqvM, c`vqb, e`vj, c`vbwZ BZ`w` ms`všf`KivR Kti | Gme ewnbxi gva`tg kumbiefvM AvBbc@qvftMi e`v`v Kti Ges AvBb h`vh` fite c@qvM Kiv n`Q wKbv Zv ZÉyavb Kti |
- **A`w@ZK Kvh@ejx:** AvBb mfvv Abtg`v mifctj kumbiefvM ivó`v Pjyivi Rb` A`msMh I Zv e`q Kti | bMmiK Kjt`fYi Rb` Ki Av`vq I w`v`v Z LvZ Zv e`q Kivi gva`tg kumbiefvM i vtóí A`w@ZK mPj ivtL | A`w@ZK Dbqftbi Rb` cwi Klv c@qv, cwi Klv ev`evqftbi Rb` A`ms`v, Af`šf`xY I `et`wK Af`P Drm mUvb, `vZv ms`vi mif\_ thMvthvM iyv I f`b`ievi Kiv BZ`w` A`w@ZK Kvh@ejxi Ašf` | i vtóí Dbqftb I AMwZ c@vbZ kumbiefvMi mivg`v`yZv I KgZrciZvi Dci w`v`Pkvj |

- **cĹZiŷv l hy mspuřKihĹejx**: Aa`vcK tMĹuj G KvRiUĹK kvmb uefvĹMi mvgwi K KihĹejx etj AwfinZ KĹiĹQb| GKvĹR iĹĹoĹ `j, uegvb l tbs ewnbx ubĹqvmRZ\_vĹK| kvmb uefvĹMi cĹvb mĹŷj Z fvĹe G me ewnbxi meĹabvqK| uZub cĹZiŷv ewnbxi m`m` l KgRZĹ`i ubĹqvm l eiLv`lKĹib, cĹ`vbĹZ `vb KĹib Ges mvgwi K ubĹ`Rvejx cĹvb KĹib| AvBbmfvĹ AbgnZ mĹĹĹĹ uZub hy tNvlyv KĹib, kvřřPř mĹuv`b KĹib, hyKvĹj mvgwi K ewnbx cwi Pvj bv KĹib, Ĺ`Ĺk RiĹi Ae`v tNvlyv KĹib Ges Ĺ`Ĺki A\_ĹmZ ubqřŷ KĹib| AvBb mfvĹ AbgnZ bv cvlqv ĹMĹj cĹvb kvmb inmĹte AvřRĹZK mĹuĹKĹ ĹĹĹĹ uZub Ggb Ae`v mĹo KiĹZ cvĹib hv hy tNvlyvK AmbevĹKĹi ĹZvĹj| GQovov Ĺ`Ĺki mĹgviř iŷvq mveřŷYK ewnbx tgvZvĹqb, ZvĹ`i ubĹqvm l eiLv`l, teZb l fvZv BZ`w` ubavPY Kiv kvmb uefvĹMi KvR|
- **AvřRĹZK KihĹejx**: AvřRĹZK KihĹejx ejĹZ cĹKZ cĹĹ iĹĹoĹ KĹĹmZK KihĹejx eřvq| Ĺ`Ĺki mvgwiK Ĺ`Ĺ`AvřRĹZK ueĹki mĹĹ mĹuĹKĹvLv iĹĹoĹ Ab`Zg , iĹZcyKvR| kvmb uefvĹ GRb` ueĹ`Ĺk iĹo` Z ubĹqvm KĹi, ueĹ`kx iĹo` ZMĹYi cwi PqĹĹ MĹY KĹi| ueĹ`Ĺk uefvĹcĹKvi ewYmR`K l KĹĹmZK cĹZubva `j ĹĹY KĹi, uefvĹcĹKvi Př mĹuv`b KĹi Ges ci iĹobmZ ubařY KĹi| eZĹvĹb VvŪv j ov-B-Gi Aemvb, tmvĹĹqZ BDubqĹbi cZb Ges GK tgiĹueĹe`e`v MĹo DVvi dtj ewYmR`K cĹZthmZv epĹ ĹĹĹqĹ| G Ae`vq kvmb uefvĹ iĹĹoĹ ewYmR`K Ĺ`Ĺ`iŷv l Ĺ`Ĺk Drcwi Z cy` AvřRĹZK evRvĹi uefvĹ DĹĹĹk` A\_ĹmZK KĹĹmZ cwi Pvj bv KĹi\_vĹK|
- **AvBb mspuřKihĹejx**: msm`xq miKvĹi kvmb uefvĹMi tZe,` AvBb cwi lĹ`il m`m`| dtj G e`vq kvmb uefvĹ Z\_v gřmfv mi vmi AvBb cĹqĹb AskMĹY KĹi l tZZĹ;Ĺ`q| AvBĹbi Lmov cĹqĹb Ĺ`Ĺk iĹayKĹi iĹoĹmZ mĹŷZ MĹY chřřc`ĹĹc kvmb uefvĹMB gĹ` fvqKv cvj b KĹi| eZĹvĹb AvBbmfvĹ KvR iĹayAvĹj vPbv, ueZKĹ AvBĹbi cĹĹ-ueĹĹĹ fvŪv `vĹbi gĹa`B mĹgve`nĹq ĹMĹQ| iĹoĹmZ kvmb miKvĹi AvBb mfvĹ AvĹtekb AvnĹvb, `mZKiY ev ueĹkl AvĹtekb AvnĹvĹbi gĹa`g kvmb uefvĹ AvBbmspuřKivR KĹi\_vĹK| ĹĹĹv cĹqĹĹi gĹa`g cĹxZ AvBĹĹK ewZj Kivi ŷgZv cĹvb kvmb Ki AvĹvi iĹc`ĹKZ| AvBbmfv MvĹbi Rb` mĹavi Y ubeĹĹbi e`e`v MĹY l ubeĹĹbKijxb kvřřk;Lj v iŷv kvmb uefvĹMi KvR| kvmbuefvĹ cĹqĹRĹb Aa`Ĺ`k ev ueva ueav Rwi KĹi kvmb KvR Pvj ŷvLĹZ cvĹi| ZvŪov cĹ`mZ AvBb cĹqĹb (Delegated Legislation) Pvj yevi dtj kvmb uefvĹ AvBb uefvĹMi AĹbK KvR mĹuv`b KĹi PĹjĹQ|
- **uePvi uefvĹmĹ KihĹejx**: bvMwi K AvĹvi mĹgĹZ iLv Ges b`vqvePvi ubvĹZ Kiv uePvi uefvĹMi Ab`Zg `vqZj| kvmbuefvĹ meřZK mĹthmZv Ovov G KvR mĹZvte mĹuv`b Kiv uePvi uefvĹMi cĹĹ mĹe bq| kvmbuefvĹ uePvi KMYĹK ubĹqvm KĹi, ZvĹ`i mvgwiRK mĹthm mĹeav ubvĹZ KĹi, iĹo`ebvg bvMwi K gvgjvq iĹĹoĹ cĹĹ AvBbMZ mĹvqZv cĹvb KĹi Ges mĹZvePvĹi i`Ĺ`AvBb ms`Ĺi i DĹ`m MĹY KĹi| cĹvb uePvi vj q KZř cĹĹ gZž Ū ev hre`xeb Kvi v`Ū cĹ` AvmĹxi `Ū nvm ev gl Kzl Kiv iĹo`cĹvĹbi ueĹkl AvĹvi| kvmbuefvĹ mĹthmZv Ovov uePvi uefvĹ cĹĹ iĹq ev`evqĹb Kiv mĹe bq|

**mviK\_v**

kvmbuefvĹ iĹĹoĹ Av`Ĺ; ZĹj aĹi| miKvĹi i`b`b DcwiZ l mPj Zv cĹY KĹi| RbRĹetbi MmZ eRvq iĹĹ| RbMĹYi i`b`b cĹqvRb tglvq| cĹqvRĹb hĹx` vj B nq| kvřřiŷvq GmĹq AvĹm, iĹĹoĹ cy` Ĺ`ĹK| AvBb cĹqĹb, uePvi mĹuv`b, A\_ĹmZĹK mPj l RĹeřřiLvq m`v DĹ`m Ĺbq| ZvB ejv hvq, kvmb uefvĹMi AbgnZ uZub Ksev ubvĹZv Kvq` l mĹe bq| Gme AvĹj vPbv kvmb uefvĹMĹK iĹĹoĹ Ĺni ŷvĹcĹ Ges mi Kvi hĹřř MmZ mĹvi Kvi x A½ ej Ĺj B h\_v`Ĺte|

**cŕVĚi gj`vqb**

**eŭ ubePbx cĕkæ**

**mŕK DĚti ŕK (√) ŕPŕ ŕ b**

1. kŕmb ŕfvM A\_%ŕwZK Dbqŕbi Rb` ŕK KŕR Kŕi ?

K. Ki Aŕtŕvc;

L. cŕi Kŕi bŕ cŕŕqb;

M. AvBb cŕŕqb;

N. FY MŕŕY|

2. VŕŪv j oŕB- Gi Aemvb I tmŕŕftqZ BDŕbqŕbi cZŕbi ci ŕK eŕŕ× tcŕŕŕQ ?

K. RŕwZŕZ RŕwZŕZ DŕĚRbŕ;

L. mŕgŕi K LŕŕZ e`q;

M. ŕeÁvb I cŕŕŕŕi Dbqŕb;

N. emŕŕŕR`K cŕŕŕŕŕMŕZŕ|

3. ŕKvb AŕaKŕi eŕj kŕmb ŕfvM AvBb cŕŕqb Kŕi ?

K. cŕj k emŕbŕ nŕŕZ \_vKŕq;

L. mŕgŕi K emŕbŕ ŕbqŕŕŕY \_vKŕq;

M. AvBbmŕv APj n l qŕq;

N. fŕi ŕcŕŕ ŕgZŕ eŕj |

**mŕK DĚi : 1.K 2.N 3.N**

**mŕŕŕŕ DĚigj-K cĕkæ**

1. eZŕŕvbKŕŕj ŕK kŕmb ŕfvŕŕMi ŕgZŕ I \_i æZŕnŕm cŕŕ`Q?

2. kŕmb ŕfvŕŕMi `ŕŕ Dŕj LŕŕŕM` KŕR ŕK?

3. mŕm`ŕq e`e`ŕq kŕmb ŕfvŕŕMi gh`ŕ KZUKZ

**iPbŕgj-K cĕkæ**

1. kŕmbŕfvM eŕj ŕZ ŕK eŕŕSb ? kŕmbŕfvŕŕMi \_i æZŕeŕŕŕv Ki ab|

2. mi Kŕŕi i AŕZ cŕŕŕRbŕq A½ ŕnŕŕŕŕe kŕmbŕfvŕŕMi Kŕŕŕŕŕ x Avŕj vPbŕ Ki ab|

### **wePvi wefvMmi , iaZj; I Kvh@ej x Ges wePvi wefvMmi `faxbZv**

**Df`k`**

**G cW tkfI Avicb—**

- ◆ AvaybK ivto`wePvi wefvMmi , iaZj; eYBv KiZ cvi`teb;
- ◆ wePvi wefvMm K K KVR m`uv`b Kti Zv e`vL`v KiZ cvi`teb;
- ◆ wePvi wefvMmi `faxbZv m`u`tk`Avtj vPbv KiZ cvi`teb;
- ◆ wePvi wefvMmi `faxbZv mKfvte i`yv Kiv hvq Zv me`tkd`Y KiZ cvi`teb|

### **wePvi wefvMmi , iaZj;**

kvbwefvMmK hv` ivto` msnuz I ubivcEvi iyK, i<sup>3</sup> m`Avj bKvix , nucU, miKv`ii gE` Kg`be`fx MY` Kiv nq Ges AvBbwefvMmK MY` Kiv nq ivto` AvBbMZ cvi`Ptqi Dm I kvbwefvMmK ubqS`YKvix A½ unmvte, Zvntj wePvi wefvMmK buMvi Kti`i glycI I buMvi K `faxbZv Ges AwaKv`ii i`yvKeP etj MY` KiZ nte| e`Z wePvi wefvM AvtQ etj B buMvi KMY kvb KZS; ubiO`S`I krmKti`i nuz AcP Kti, AvBb i`yvi `wqZ; cOvb Kti, `tjoi `gb I mktoi cij`tb figKv uba`f`Y Kti| KviY, Gme KVR m`uv`b KiZ mltq AvBtbi ht`\_Q e`envi ntj mKsev AvBb f½ Kiv ntj hv` tkvb e`w<sup>3</sup> ev cOZovb yuzM`Inq Zte wePvi wefvM e`w<sup>3</sup> i ctj`\_wvZ cvi`| GKvU ivto` Pvi T MYZwS`K bv `^ZwS`K Zv wePvi wefvMmi figKv I Kvh@ej x Ovi v`tevSv hvq| ejv nq th, wePvi wefvM kvbwefvMmi Kg`ba`f`K cI`f`Z`^jc| eZ@v`tb wePvi wefvMmi `yZv, Kkz Zv I mltq figKv`K buMvi K AwaKvi msi`yY Ges mgv`R kmS`I k;Ljv i`yvi gj`gvcKwv etj me`tePbv Kiv n`Q| miKv`ii `yZv wePvi wefvMmi m`PZb figKvi Dci m`f`P`Kj| wePvi wefvM buMvi K AwaKvi i`yv I ivto` KZ@` uba`f`Y ubqvgK unmvte KVR Kti| MYZwS`K mgv`R wePvi wefvMmi ewj oZv, ubi`cyZv I `yZv MYZwS`K gj`tera weKw`KZ I cOZwOZ KiZ mg`nq| tmRb` `^vPvix GKbvqKMY Zv`i ygZv`K ubiskk ubiO`Z KiZ me`Ptq teik AvNvZ nvtb wePvi wefvMmi Dci|

### **wePvi wefvMmi Kvh@ej x**

tkvb tkvb ivoleAvb wePvi wefvMmi msieavbK Kvh@ej x`KB me`Ptq , iaZcY`g`tb Ktib| Gt`i gta` Gjvb ej Allan Ball) Ab`Zg| Zui gZ wePvi wefvM PviU , iaZcY`KvR Kti t (1) wePvi wefvMxq ch`f`j vPbv I msieavtbi e`vL`v cOvb, (2) cOZovb , tji vi cvi`u`vi K O`O I wev` gvgismv, (3) ivR%wZK e`e`v mg`\_B I msi`yY Ges (4) buMvi K AwaKvi msi`yY | wePvi wefvM G OvovI mKQyKvR m`uv`b Kti \_v`K| G , tji vi gta` i`tqtOt (1) AvBbcY`qb, (2) AvBtbi e`vL`v `vb, (3) b`vqwePvi m`uv`b, (4) civgk`vb, (5) kvbwefvMxq KVR Ges (6) Z`S`I KVR| uba` G , tji vi we`hvi Z weeiY t`I qv nj |

- **wePvi wefvMxq ch`f`j vPbv I msieavtbi e`vL`v cOvb:** AvBbwefvM cI`xZ AvBb Ges kvb wefvMmi Kvh@ej AvBb I msieavtbi mlt`\_msMwZcY`wKbv wePvi wefvM Zv cix`yv-ubix`yv Kti| G Kvr`K wePvi wefvMxq ch`f`j vPbv etj | Avt`gvi Kvi hv` ivto` wePvi wefvMmi G ygZv AZ`S`I , iaZcY`G ygZvetj wePvi wefvM msieavb we`ti vax AvBb mKsev ube`fx Av`k emvZj Kti msieavtbi gh`v I msnuz i`yv Kti |
- **cOZovbK O`O wev` gvgismv:** hv` ivto`q ai`tbi miKv`ii tkv`iq I cO`w`K miKv`ii gta` O`O I wev` t`Lv w`ZB cvi`| KviY ivto` KvtRi mvgvbv I cKwZ GZB we`Z I RvUj th, me mgq Zvi gta` wefvRb ti Lv eRvq ivLv m`e nq bv| Gtj`f`I wePvi wefvM msieavbK Av`vj Z unmvte Gt`i ga`Kvi O`O ubimb Kti |
- **ivR%wZK e`e`vi mg`\_B I msi`yY:** gtb ivL`tZ nte th, cOZ`K t`tki wePvi wefvM tmB t`tki cPvj Z ivo`e`e`vi cOZ`Ove| G e`e`v hv` MYZwS`K nq Zte wePvi wefvMmi KVR I figKvq MYZwS`K gj`te`tai cKik Nu`te| hv` Zv GKbvqKZwS`K ev `^ZwS`K nq Zte wePvi wefvMmK Ab`vqfvte Gi RqMv`tb Ges



Kti wePri wefivMi Kg<sup>o</sup>ýZv I KvhRvni Zvi Dci | wePri wefivMi DrKI,<sup>o</sup> ýZv I cKwZi Dbqz Z\_v ktepx  
mratbi Rb" Gi `faxZv Acwi nvh<sup>o</sup>

wePri wefivMi `faxZv ej tZ tmB Ae`vK ešvq hLb wePri wefivM Zvi `vqZ; cvj b Ki tZ vMtg kvmb wefivM,  
AvBbwefivM, wefivbocKvi Prc mivóKvix, Kvtagx kv<sup>o</sup> BZ`v`i cšve, vbqšy, úgvK I Prc t`tK gš `vK Ges  
tKej gvT msvearb, cšvij Z AvBb, gj`teva, meteK, Ávb, cÁv I tckv`vvi É; švivi cwi Pviij Z nq | wePri wefivMi  
`faxZv GKRB wePri KtK Zvi ivq cšvibi tytI Ges mZ`vbyÚvb I b`vqbmZ cšZóvq me iKtgi mivgvRK,  
ivR%wZK cšve cšZvE I miKvi vbqšy t`tK gš ivtL | Aa`vcK MvYš wePri wefivMi `faxZv ej tZ me  
aitbi cšve cšZvE nTz ivq`vbi tytI wePri tKi gš `vKvi avi Yv gvbtZ ivRx bb | Zvi gTz, wePri KMY  
hv` cÁv, mvaZv I m`všMšYi `faxZvi Afvte cšvov nb Zvntj wePri wefivM cšZóvi DtI k`B e`\_šte |

wePri wefivMi `faxZv Avcbv Avcvb iyv nq bv | Gi Rb" KZK,tjv iyvKeP cšqvRb | vbtgštm mšTÚ  
Avtj vPbv Kiv nj |

- **vbtqvm c`vZ t** wePriK vbtqvMi c`vZ hv` hv<sup>o</sup>mšZ bv nq Zte wePri wefivMi `faxZv ýbentZ eva` |  
cštg Piv Dchš` vkyvq vkyvZ, Ávbx, avk<sup>o</sup> mšvbrtgavex, cÁv I evxgvb e`v<sup>o</sup>MYtK G tckvq vbtqvm |  
tmRb" Ggb vbtqvm c`vZ Aej šb Ki tZ nte hvTz h`vthvM" e`v<sup>o</sup>eM<sup>o</sup>G tckvq AvmTz cvtib | wePriK  
vbtqvMi Rb" cšvbZ vZbvU c`vZ Avyvi Y Kiv nq | h\_v t (1) AvBbmfv KZš vbePb, (2) meRbxb  
tfvUvaKviti i vfiEz RbMY KZš vbePb Ges (3) kvmbwefivM KZš evQvB c`vZtZ vbtqvm | G vZbvU  
c`vZi gta" cšg `vš wefivbšve Tšvšy etj Rbvcš bq | weklZt Rbmvavi Y KZš vbePb i e`vcti  
j v` etj b, me aitbi vbtqvm c`vZi gta" RbMY KZš vbePb c`vZi vbKšZvi tKvb e`vZvg tbB |  
ZZvq c`vZ Avbqv kvmb wefivM KZš vbšy KZštyi gva`tg wefivbšvixyiv-bixyivi švivi evQvB Kiv nq |  
cšvxi Avakvsk t`tk G c`vZ Avyvi Y Kiv nq | G c`vZ Avbqv kvmb wefivM KZš vbšy KZšy ev  
Kvgkb wekl c`vZi gva`tg hvPvB-evQvB Kti vbtqvm cšv<sup>o</sup>wePriKti i GKvU c`vbj `Zvi Kiteb | H  
c`vbj nTz iv<sup>o</sup> cšvb wePriK vbtqvm `vb Kiteb | GtytI mšvKš `dZti gšyi vKsev cšvb wePri cšZi  
tbZZvax tKvb cwi t`i mšvvi k MšY Kiv thTz cvti | j v` etj b, wePri Kti vbtq MvZ `vq KvgvU  
mšZvmtg wePri gšyi Avšgv`b mšcty mKj wePri wefivMq vbtqvm mšvrentj Zv`i KivR mev`tKiB  
cšZvovEj NUtZ cvti |

- **PvKvi i `vqZ;** wePri KMY GKevi vbšy ntj hvTz GKvU vbi<sup>o</sup> mgq chšI `ct` enij `vKtZ cvtib Zvi  
mšvearbK e`v` I vbtqvZv `vKv cšqvRb | kvmbwefivM hv` wePri KMYtK c`Pz Kivi ýgvZv jvf Kti  
Zte vKQšZB wePri wefivMi `faxZv iyv mše bq | wePri mšv`vbi tytI `švZ vKsev gvivZK PviivK  
šj tbi AvfthvM vbičy Z`šš švivi Dchš` fite cšvMYZ ntj B tKej wePriKti i tK Acvvi Y Kiv thTz  
cvti | tKvb tKvb t`tki mšvearb ivóvZtK Acvvi Y Kivi c`vZtZ D`Pzi Av`vj tZi wePriKti i  
Acvvi Y Kivi e`v` itqtQ | Zte c`vZ Ggb nI qv DvPz hvTz wePri KMY ivR%wZK I `jxq Kvi tY ev  
cšvb vbePb KZš Acvvi Z nevi fTq fixZ bv `vKb | bTj vKQšZB vZvb vbfK vPšE wePri Kvh<sup>o</sup>mšv`b  
Ki tZ cvitb bv |

- **D`Pzi teZb I cš`vbi vbtqvZv:** wePri KMY AtbK mgq mivgvRK I A\_švZK eÁvvi Kvi tY b`vqwePri  
Ki tZ e`\_vnb | Zv`i teZb, fvZv I PvKvi mšvšš mšvM mšvav Ab`vb" wefivMi tPtq vfbz i nI qv  
DvPz | Ggb teZb cšvb Ki tZ nte hvTz gvbmšyb vbtq f`vite mgvR emeivm Kiv hvq | Zv`i Rb"  
mšvP mivgvRK gh<sup>o</sup>v vbišZ Kiv cšqvRb | cšqvRbx thvM`Zvi kZ`ci-Y mšcty cš`vbi mšvM hv`  
Aevvi Z bv nq Zvntj wePriKti i gta" nZiv evote, Ktg<sup>o</sup> g Ktg hvte Ges b`vq wePri mšv`vbi vbeN  
NUte | tR`óZv bviZi cikvcmk tgav, thvM`Zv I Kg<sup>o</sup>ýZv tK cš`vbi gvcKv Kiv DvPz | Zvovov Zv`i  
PvKvi `vN`vq nI qv cšqvRb | tmB mšv`vbi Aemi MšYi ci chšv fvZv I Av`R mšvM mšvav cšvegy  
wePri mšv`vbi mivq nTz cvti | n`vqj Ub bigK GKRB cš`vZ wePri cšZ G cšv½ etj b, gvbe cKwZi  
mvavi Y avivq gvbtj i B`Qvkv<sup>o</sup> Zvi Av`É; iyvi kv<sup>o</sup> švivi vbyZ nq | A\_švZK fite m`Qj bv ntj  
wePri tKi ctj b`vqwePri I cšvZ kb` `všvš `vN`v b avi Y Kiv mše bq |

- **vetkl cāKvi ms<sup>o</sup>LY:** G cāh½ ivóleÁvbx DBtj vex wePri Kt`i Rb` wZbuU kZ<sup>c</sup>ciþYi `we Ktib t K. wePri cūZMYtK G AnaKvi w`tZ nte hrtZ Zuiv AcivaxMYtK Zt`i mvgtb nūRi KivtZ cūtib, L. wePri Kvh<sup>o</sup>Z\_v Av`jþZi ,iazi Rbmgty Ztj aitZ cūtib, Ges M. Av`jþZi ivq KvhRiKity wePri KMYtK ygZv cūvb|
- **kumb wefvtMi cĕvegy ivLv:** `řaxb wePri wefivM cāZōvi KvhRi Dcvq nj ygZv `ZŠxKiY bwiZi cY<sup>o</sup> ev`ēvqb| wePri tKi ubtqivM, c`vqb, cĕvbmZ BZ`w` tĕtĕ hū kumb wefvtMi KZĕ; enij Kiv nq Zvntj wePri wefvtMi `řaxbZv A\_řxb cĕv t cūi YZ nte| ersj vt`k G cēYZv Lgy teuk| GLvrb tRjv RRtKvU<sup>o</sup> mn ubgZg Av`ij Z I g`vūRt`=řxi `wqtĕ; ubtqivRZ wePri Kt`i PrKwi msμvš ubqšy gšyij tqi nrtZ \_vKvq wePri wefvtMi `řaxbZv ubtq DřOM ewx tctqtQ|
- **buMwi K AnaKvi msiyY c×wZ:** me MYZwšK mgvtRB wePri wefivM buMwi K AnaKvi msiKity cĕ`y I ,iaZcY<sup>o</sup>řigKv cvj b Kti | G KivR wePri wefivM ubtq<sup>o</sup> c×wZ Ae j ð Kti \_vtK: K. tneqvm Kicvm ev ew` cĕ`yixKiY, L. g`vūvgvm Ges cĕwZ Ab`Zg| AnaKvi ewĀZ ev msyā th tKvb e`w<sup>o</sup> Avte`bmtg Dcti ewyZ c×wZ Ablyqř ūKgbvgr Rwi Kti | wePri wefivM hrtZ msukō e`w<sup>o</sup> ev KZĕyĕK wePti i Rb` Av`ij tZ nūRi Kity cūti Zvi e`e`v \_vKv evĀbxq|
- Dcti ewyZ iyūKeP, t j v wePri wefvtMi `řaxbZv iyūq Acwi nvh<sup>o</sup>mt`n tbB| wKš` iyūKePB ht\_ó bq| wePri KMtYi Kgm<sup>o</sup>ūv`tbi B`Qv, `řaxbfvte Kgm<sup>o</sup>ūv`tbi gZ gtbvej, tckv`wī ĕ; RbMY I msweartbi cāZ Ges mteřcwi AvBtbi cāZ AŪ AvbMĕZ`i mīřj b NUVb m<sup>o</sup>e nĕj B wePri wefvtMi `řaxbZv ev`ē I A\_ēYřte|

**mviK\_v**

kumbwefivM thgb ivtōf Aw`ĕ; I ubivcĕv iyūq AvBtbi mnvqZv cūvrb thgb AvBbwefivM, tZgub wePri wefivM ivtōf gj- Dcv`vb buMwi K `řaxbZv I AnaKvi iyūvi Acwi nvh<sup>o</sup>cāZōvb| G wefivM miKviti cĕKZ.MYZwšK bv `tZwšK Zv ubařY Kti | G `wqtZj Ask wmwte msweavb I AvBtbi e`vL`v t`q, weev` wggysmv Kti, buMwi KMtYi AwřfveKĕ; Kti Ges mteřcwi m<sup>o</sup>ūv`b Kti b`vqwePri | Gme KivR ubiĕcyřvte Kivi Rb` wePri wefivM tK kumbwefivM Ges weřfbams`v I cāZōvbi cĕve nĕZ gy ivLvi e`e`v \_vKtZ nte| mteřcwi cĕqivRb nte wePri KMtYi wBR`řmw`Qv, gtbvej, tckv`wī ĕ; Ges RbMY, AvBb I msweartbi cāZ A½xKvi |



GmGmGBPGj

**c#V#Ei gj`iqb**

**e#be#Pbx c#k#e**

**m#K D#E#i #K (√) #P#y #i b**

1. GKbvqKMY #ePvi #efi#Mi Kv#R#v#i Zv n#m K#i #Kb ?

K. Z#i`i #y#Zv #b#s#k#k K#i#i Rb`;

L. #ePvi K#i`i` #j#i#Zi Rb`;

M. #ePvi #efi#Mi A`#y#Zvi Rb`;

N. AvBb #efi#Mi P#i#c#i Rb`|

2. #ePvi #efi#Mi tg#i#j K KvR #Kv#v#U ?

K. AvBb c#i#q#b;

L. m#s#e#v#i#b#i e`v#L`v`#v#b;

M. Z`#s#K#i#h#m#u#v`#b;

N. b`v#q#e#Pvi m#u#v`#b|

3. #ePvi K #b#t#q#v#Mi m#e#e#E#g c#x#i#Z #Kv#v#U ?

K. AvBb#m#f#v#i m`m`MY KZ#R #ePvi K #b#e#P#b;

L. RbMY KZ#R #b#e#P#b;

M. i#v#R#%#w#Z#K`#j#KZ#R g#t#v#b#q#b;

N. e#v#Q#v#B c#x#i#Z#Z #b#t#q#v#M|

**m#K D#E#i t 1.K 2.N 3.N**

**m#s#i#y#B D#E#i#g#j#K c#k#e**

1. #ePvi #efi#M #K?

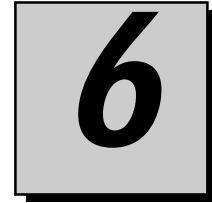
2. #ePvi #efi#Mi`#r#x#b#Z#v#i A`#K?

**i#P#b#i#g#j#K c#k#e**

1. #ePvi #efi#M kv#b#e#f#v#i#Mi Kg#b#a#f#K c#f#y#t#f#c| D#i#v#U e`v#L`vi g#v#i#g #ePvi #efi#Mi  
#i#a#Z#j#Av#t#j#v#P#v#K#i#a#b|

2. GK#U#i#v#t#o`#e#Pvi #efi#M #K #K KvR m#u#v`#b K#i ? Av#t#j#v#P#v#K#i#a#b|

3. #ePvi #efi#Mi`#r#x#b#Z#v#i e#j#Z #K e#S#v#q ? #ePvi #efi#Mi`#r#x#b#Z#v#i #j#v#q #K #K i#j#v#K#e#P  
c#i#q#v#R#b ? Av#t#j#v#P#v#K#i#a#b|



# ibePKgŬj x I ivR%wZK `j

## fiŕKv

AvaybKKvtj miKvi gj-Z `j xq miKvi | Gme miKvi ubePbx cŭquvi gra`tg RbMtYi GK weivU Ask ōviv  
 mgw\_Œ | ivR%wZK Awakvi Z\_v fviUv`vtbi Awakvi cŭB RbMtMôxB ubePKgŬj x bvtg cwi wPvZ | ubePKgŬj x  
 miKvi MVb I miKvi x Kg©cwi Pvj bvi tytĀ GKwU „iazpY©-vb `Lj Kti AvtQ | ivôcwi Pvj K wbaftYi tytĀ  
 ubePKgŬj x RbgZi cŭZdj b Niluq \_vtK | wKŠ' RbgZ AvcbvAvcwbB msMwZ nq bv | Gi Rb" cŭqvRb nq  
 ivR%wZK `j Ges Gi ZrciZvi | gj-Z ivR%wZK `j B RbgZtK wbtRt`i cŭ\_ Avbvi Rb" cŭvi Yv Pvj vq Ges  
 Gi wfiE†Z ubePKgŬj x tK Zvt`i `j xq KgfiwP mg\_Œ Kivi Rb" DŌy Kti \_vtK | ubePtb GiB cŭve cto |  
 ubePKgŬj x KLbl cŭivÿfite, KLbl cŭÿÿfite G mg\_Œ e"³ Kti \_vtK | G e"vciti gE" fiŕKv cij b Kti  
 ivR%wZK `j | ivR%wZK `j ivôkvmtb miKvtii wZbuU wefvtMi cvkvcwK GKwU "ZŠi wefvtMi `enkó" wbtq  
 Mto D†VtQ | miKvi MVb I cwi Pvj bvtg ivR%wZK `tji fiŕKv Acwi nvhŕ Zte `j e"v nte tKgb Zv wbfŕ  
 Kti msikó t†ki miKvtii cKwZ I RbMtYi gvbwmKZvi Dci | Gme wvltqK migtb ti†LB Mto D†VtQ G  
 BDwbUw | G†Z cŭwU cŭv Ašf© Kiv n†qtQ | h\_v:

### G BDwbUw cŭw, t†v n†Qt

- ◆ cv-1 ubePKgŬj x „iazj I Kvhfej x
- ◆ cv-2 meRbix fviUwawKvi : cŭÿÿ I cŭivÿ ubePb
- ◆ cv-3 ivR%wZK `tji msAv I Kvhfej x
- ◆ cv-4 GK`j xq, wŌ`j xq I eü`j xq e"v I MYZwšK ivôwefivax`j
- ◆ cv-5 RbgZ |

**cW - 1**

**ibePKgÚj xi , iaZ; I Kvhøjx**

Dfík

G cW tkfI Avrb—

- ◆ ibePKgÚj x mæfÜ Avtj vPbv Ki tZ cvi teb;
- ◆ i vóciw Pij bvq ibePKgÚj xi , iaZ; Abgweb Ki teb Ges
- ◆ ibePKgÚj xi Kvhøjx eivL'v Ki tZ cvi teb|

**ibePK Kvk etj ?**

AvBb Abjvqx th eiv<sup>3</sup> AvBbmfvri m`m` ibePfb wKsev t`tki tcámWwU ct` ev`vbxq mi Kvi e`e`vq ibePfb tfvU`vb Kti ZvfkB ibePK etj | GKK\_vq ibePK A\_ñh`Q tfvUvi | A\_ñ th tfvU t`q ev tfvU t`evi Awakvi ivtL | AZGe tfvUvi ev ibePK n`Q GK eiv<sup>3</sup> | G eiv<sup>3</sup> i Awakvi \_vtK Zui cQf`i cZubwa tetQ tberi | G Awakvi etj tKvb eiv<sup>3</sup> AvBbmfvq m`m` ct` ev kimb wfvitMi mtePP ct` hLb KvDfK ubw`Ø c×wZtZ tetQ tbq ZLb tm nj tfvUvi | thgb evsj vt`tk RvZxq msmf`i m`m` ibePfb t`tki 18 eQi eq` me brix-cjad Zth`i Bf`QgZ cÜ\_xP ct` tfvU t`q | tfvU`vbKvi x G me tj vtKi cZ`fK GfKKRb tfvUvi |

**ibePKgÚj xi mstv**

GKK\_vq ibePKgÚj x n`Q mKj tfvUvi ev ibePKf`i mgwó | cZ`K AvaybK ivtó`G aifbi eiv<sup>3</sup> itqtQ huiv Zth`i cZubwa ibePb Kti | Gme eiv<sup>3</sup> AvBb Abjvqx cZubwa ibePfb Awakvi jvf Kti | G mKj eiv<sup>3</sup> i mgwvni fK ibePKgÚj x (Electorate) etj |

ibePKgÚj x mspvšl avi Yv Avtiv cwi`vi Ki tZ ntj GKUwCQfb wdti ZvKvZ nq | MYZš;`ÿcKvi GK) cL`y I`B) ctivý | cL`y MYZš; bMwi KMY GKfI AvBb cVqb Ki tZ Ges kimb cwi Pij bv Ki tZ cvi | thgb : cÜPxb Mfmi bMii vó`tjv Kiv nZ | eZQvth mPRvij`vtÜ GgbwU AvtQ | Guv Lx Kg msL`K bMwi fKi t`tk mæ | wKš`eZQvth cL`exi cÜq me t`k b tjvKmsL`vq cwi cYQ ZvÜvov mevB GKfI AvBb cVqb I kimb cwi Pij bvi KvR G hM mæ bq | tm Rb` bMwi KMY Zv`i cZubwai gva`tg Gme KvR mæúw Ki tZ Pvb | dtj cZubwa ibePfb gva`tg, ibePZ cZubwa`i Øviv th MYZwšK e`e`v cwi Pwv Z nq - Zvfk ctivý MYZš; etj | ctivý MYZš; mi Kvi MVb I AvBb cVqthi Df`fK` ivtóf AvBb Abjvqx thme bMwi K Zth`i cÜ`gZ cZubwa ibePZ Kivi Awakvi cÜq Zv vB mgwóMZfite ibePKgÚj x bvtg cwi wPZ |

**ibePKgÚj xi , iaZ;**

AvaybK hM cL`exi cÜq meLvfb MYZš; tRvqi eBtQ | meP MYZš; cYicwv I cYQvIvq cZwóZ bv ntj I RbMfYi mævZ wbtq kimb ýgZv jvtfi cÜqv meP B PjyAvtQ | ZvB mævZi`wótkvY nZ ibePKgÚj xi , iaZ; µgkB ewx tctqtQ | G mævtK wbtg Avtj vPbv Kiv nj |

- MYmefšgtZi cKvk NfU : MYZš; RbMYfK miefšg gtb Kiv nq | kimb ýgZvi Drm th RbMY-GwU MYZš; tgšij K wckm | ZvB kimb ýgZv jvtfi Rb` wvfbvR%wZK`j I tbZvfk RbMfYi Øvth tZ nq | RbMY Zv`i gta` Kvi cZ Av`vkx Zvi ewtckvk NfU ibePfb gva`tg | Avi G ibePfb tfvUwaki cÜqvM Kti ibePKgÚj x RbMfYi miefšgtZi gwngv cZwóZ Kti |

- **miKvi tK cŕveZKiY** : ubePKgŪjxi `wqZj tŕvUwaKvi cŕqv tMi ga` w` tqb tkl nq br| eis ubeP tbi Av tM I c t i ubePKgŪjxi ukwŕyZ I AM tbi Ask miKvix KvhRj vtci c t y I uectŕy cŕvi Pwj t q Rbg t Zi I ci cŕve ue`li Ki t Z cvi |
- **miKvix Kgm P t Z cŕve m p** : ubeP tbi ci ŕgZvmb n t q miKvi thme b w Z uba f ŕ Y K t i I K g m P c ŕ q b K t i t m w e l t q u b e P K g Ū j x t K h t o ŕ i a z i t q v n q | G c h i q miKvi t K u b e P K g Ū j x i A v t i K v w e t k l f i t e u e t e P b v K i t Z n q | miKvi Ggb Kgm P M h Y t t K u e i Z u t K h v u b e P K g Ū j x i u b K U u e i f c c ŕ Z u q v m p o K i t Z c v i |
- **miKv i i P Z z e f u M** : m s u e a m b K A v B b m s t k v a t b i t y t i u b e P K g Ū j x i ŕ i a z i i t q t Q | w e t k l Z u b e P K g Ū j x M Y t f u U , M Y D t i u M I c P a z b v g K u z b u U c l e y M Y Z w s K c x u z e e n v i K t i m s u e a r b m s t k v a b , A v B b c ŕ q b I c ŕ Z u b a A c m v i t Y R w o Z n t Z c v i | m b R v i j v t Ū G c x u z u e g v b |

**ubePKgŪjxi Kvh e j x**

- **ubeP t b Ask M h Y** : M Y Z t s i t t k i A v B b A b r y t i u b w e e q t m i b i b r i x t f u u v t b i A w a K v i x | G A w a K v i c ŕ q v t M i R b Z v i v u b e P t b A s k M h Y K t i | Z v i v A v B m f v i u b e P t b u b t R t i c o u I u e P v i e y k c ŕ q u M K t i m r I t h u M c ŕ x u b e P b K t i | i v o t u z c x u z i m i K v i m i v m w i u K s e v u b e P b x m s v i m m u b e P t b i g v a t g u b e P K g Ū j x i v o t u z u b e P b K t i u t K |
- **miKvix Kvh e j x Z v i u K** : u b e P K g Ū j x i a y c ŕ Z u b a u b e P Z K t i B ŕ v s l u t K b v | u b e P Z c ŕ Z u b a M Y t k I R b m t Y i R b D c t h v M x A v B b c ŕ q b u K s e v m i K v i x t b Z e u ŕ g Z v i A c e e n v i K i t Q u K b v Z v i D c i m R v M u p i v t L | Z v i v G m e w e l t q e v c K R b g Z M v b K i t Z c v i G e s c ŕ q v R t b c i e Z u b e P t b b Z b t K v b j I e u e m f K u b e P Z K t i c ŕ Z u b a c v i e Z u K i t Z c v i |
- **A v B b c ŕ q b** : c l e y M Y Z t s i M Y t f u U I M Y D t i v t M i g v a t g u b e P K g Ū j x m i v m w i A v B b c ŕ q t b A s k M h Y K t i | c t i v y M Y Z t s i u e w f b e t h v M t h u M I M Y g v a t g g Z v G c ŕ v b K t i A v B b c ŕ Y Z v t i t K D c t h v M x A v B b c ŕ q t b c ŕ v e Z K i t Z c v i |
- **m s u e a r b m s t k v a b** : A v B b u e f u M m s u e a v t b i t K v b t g s ŕ j K m s t k v a b K i t j Z v u b e P K g Ū j x i m a s ŕ Z Q v o v K v h R i n q b v | e r s j v t t k i R v Z x q m s m h u m s u e a v t b t K v b t g s ŕ j K m s t k v a b K t i Z t e i v o t u z Z v t Z m a s ŕ Z t e v i c t e M Y t f v t U i g v a t g u b e P K g Ū j x i g Z v G M h Y K i t Z c v i b |
- **j t K c ŕ v e Z K i v** : t t k i c ŕ Z u U i v R w o z K j B u b e P K g Ū j x i ŕ v i v c ŕ v e Z A u c ŕ Z u U j t K B u b e P K g Ū j x i t g R v R , g u R P w i n v , g t b v f i e c ŕ v i Z i c ŕ Z t L q j t i t L j x q m g u e p x i D t i u M u b t Z n q | G f i t e u b e P K g Ū j x j t j v t K c ŕ v e Z K t i | K v i Y , P e v s l c h i q m i K v i x ŕ g Z v j v t f i R b u b e P K g Ū j x i A v t I m g u j v f A c v i n i h q

**mvi K\_v**

ubePKgŪjxi B GK u U i v t o i ŕ g Z v i u b a f K | t K v b j ŕ g Z v q h r t e , i v o a c v i P i j b v K i t e , A v B b c ŕ q b K i t e Z v u b a f t Y u b e P K g Ū j x i i v q B P e v s l | Z v B t L v h v t Q t h , i v t o i m v e P f s g Z j t h g b u b e P K g Ū j x i i v t q i g v a t g c ŕ Z d i j Z n q , t Z g u b m i K v i M v b n t Z i i a K t i m i K v i x K v h e j g c v i P i j b v i Z v i u K , A v B b c ŕ q b , m s u e a r b m s t k v a b G e s i v R w o z K t j i m g t K v h e j g c ŕ v e Z K i t Y u b e P K g Ū j x m u q I e v c K f u g K v c v j b K t i | Z v B e j v h v q t h , c ŕ Z u b a Z t x j I c l e y M Y Z w s K e e v q u b e P K g Ū j x m i K v i i P Z z e A 1 2 t f c |

GmGmGBPGj

**c#V#Ei gj-#q#b**

**e#be#P#x c#k#e**

**m#K D#E#i (√) #K #P#y # b**

1. #be#P#K #K ?
  - K. #h#b #be#P#Z K#i b #Z#bB #be#P#K;
  - L. #be#P#K GKRb # i#z#P#Y#Q#v#M#i K;
  - M. #h#b mi Kvi Mvb K#i b #Z#bB #be#P#K;
  - N. #h#b mi Kvi #K mg\_# K#i b #Z#bB #be#P#K|
  
2. #be#P#K#G#U#j x ej #Z #K e#S#v#q ?
  - K. mKj #f#v#U`#v#Z#i mg#U#K e#S#v#q;
  - L. h#i v GK#h#v#M #K#v#b mi Kvi #K mg\_# `vb K#i Z#v#B #be#P#K#G#U#j x
  - M. #be#P#K#G#U#j x nj c#i#v#y# MYZ#s#j GK#U A#;
  - N. mi Kvi #h#L#v#b #\_#K mg\_# m#M#=#n K#i Z#v#B #be#P#K#G#U#j x|
  
3. #be#P#K#G#U#j x #K f#v#e# ms#e#v#b m#s#k#v#b K#i ?
  - K. MY#f#v#U#i g#v#`#g#;
  - L. m#v#i Y #be#P#b#i g#v#`#g#;
  - M. i#v#o#:#Z#K Ac#m#i #Y#i g#v#`#g#;
  - N. Av#B#b m#f#v#q c#Z#v#b#a t#c#U#Y#i g#v#`#g#|

**m#K D#E#i t 1.K, 2.K 3.K**

**i#P#b#q#j-K c#k#e**

1. #be#P#K#G#U#j xi m#A#v# #b| MYZ#m#S#K i#v#o#:#be#P#K#G#U#j xi # i#z#j Av#j v#P#v# Ki #Ab|
2. #be#P#K#G#U#j x mi K#v#i#i PZz#A#/# # MYZ#m#S#K e#e#v#q #be#P#K#G#U#j xi K#v#h#e#j x Av#j v#P#v#i g#v#`#g# G K#\_#v#i c#\_#h#y# c#U#v#b Ki #Ab|

# meRbxb tfvUwaKvi t cŁ`y I ctiy`y ubePb

## Dt`k`

### G cvW tk`l Avcrb—

- ◆ meRbxb tfvUwaKvi m`fU Avtj vPbv Ki`Z cvi`eb;
- ◆ meRbxb tfvUwaKvii m`eav I Am`eav e`vL`v Ki`Z cvi`eb;
- ◆ cŁ`y I ctiy`y ubePb wK Zv ej`Z cvi`eb;
- ◆ cŁ`y I ctiy`y ubePb i TaU I , Yvej x mek`l Y Ki`Z cvi`eb|

### meRbxb tfvUwaKvii A\_©

MYZtšj gj` ubinZ itqtQ meRbxb tfvUwaKvii gta`| MYZtšj gj`tevaB `vex Kti th, iv`a cwi Pij brq mKj bvMii`KiB AskMh`Yi AwaKvi itqtQ| mvgw`RKfvte mKj bvMii`KB mgvb Ges ivR`wZKfvte GB mgvbwaKvi cŁqv`Mi AwaKvi Zv`i itqtQ| G m`f Abjvqx hLb RwiZ, ag`eY`bvix-cj`l I tckv ubi`ek`l mKtj B iv`a cwi Pij bvi Dt`k` cŁZubwa ubePb i AwaKvi jvf Kti ZLb Zv`K meRbxb tfvUwaKvi etj | Db` , t`Dij qv, ivRt``nx I AcŁSeq` Qov t`ki mKtj B G AwaKvi tfvM Ki`Z cvi`| divmx `vk`K Riu R`vK i`kvi wL`vZ ZEj mvari Y B`Qv (General Will) n`ZB meRbxb tfvUwaKvi ZtEj D`e| wKŠ` Rb ÷ qvU`gj , tj Kx, m`vi tnbi x tgBb, wRDBK, eymj x cŁy G ZtEj c`vb weti vax|

### meRbxb tfvUwaKvii m`eav

- **ivR`wZK mgubwaKvii cŁ`K** : meRbxb tfvUwaKvi B GKgv` MYZwšK cxwZ hvi gva`tg Rbmvari`Yi ivR`wZK mvtg`i AwaKvi ubi`OZ nq| cŁ`K cŁSeq` bvMii`K G AwaKvii mivit`h` ivRbwZtZ AskMh`Yi m`hvm jvf Kti |
- **AvBbmfv i cŁZubwaZj** : meRbxb tfvUwaKvii gva`tg G mZ`B cŁZu`OZ nq th, t`ki AvBbmfv gj-Z: RbM`YiB cŁZubwa`i ōviv MivZ| AvBbmfvq hviv ubePZ nb Zviv RbM`Yi gly`v`l wntmte Zv`i m`y`tLi mvt` RiwZ mKj cŁk`e gvgismv Kti b|
- **m`y cŁZubwaZj** : G cxwZi dtj ivR`wZK mig` tfv`Mi t`y`l` tgvU RbmsL`vi tKvb AskB ev` cto br| m`cŌvq I esk, abx I `wi`a, kni I MŌg, bvix I cj`al , `w`j Z I kigK tkYxi mKtj B G AwaKvi tfv`Mi mgvb m`hvm cvq|
- **wetkl tfvUwaKvi ewZj Kti** : meRbxb tfvUwaKvi cŁZu`OZ n`j wetkl tkYx ev m`cŌv`qi Rb` wetkl tfvUwaKvi cxwZ cŁZ`bi cŁqv`Rb nq br| GtZ mKj e`w`i ghP`v ewx cvq| ew`AZ tkYxi nixgb`Zv`i` nq|
- **e`w`i wetk mnuqK** : G cxwZ e`w`i gta` AvZ`w`k`m m`p` Kti | iv`a cwi Pij brq Zvi gZvgtZi gj` `k`wZ cvl qvq Zui gta` ghP`v`era `w` nq| tfvUwaKvi cŁB n`j e`w`i gta` m`PZbZv ewx cvq| Zviv wbtRt`i , i`zj I ghv`v Dcj`x Ki`Z cvi` | j W`e`Bm etj b, ōi ivR`wZK tfvUwaKvi gvbj`K e`w`i Zj I ghP` vm`ub`k`ti |Ō

- **AvblyZ` cñwi Z Kti :** tfvUmaKvi cōB e`ir³i mSL`v hZ Kg nte ivtōf cōZ AbmZ e`ir³i mSL`v ZZ Kg nte| KviY, tfvUmaKvi nTZ eivĀZ e`ir³ ivtōf cōZ `eix nTZ cvti | tm Rb` AvblyZ`i cwi mqv e`ir³i j ty` meRbxb tfvUmaKvi c×wZB DĒg|

**meRbxb tfvUmaKviti i Amgavmgn**

- **RblyMZ AnaKvi bq :** AnaKvi ARfbi melq, tKDB RbMZfvte Zv `me KitZ cvti bv| G cñt½ ugj etj b, Avig GUVtK GtKevtiB AMñYthvM` gtb Kwi | KviY b`bZg wj LtZ, cořZ I mvariY unmiřei KivR KitZ bv cvti j tKvb e`ir³iB tfvUmaKvi cvlqv DvPZ nte bv| G wZbw kZPK ev` w`q, tfvUmaKvi cōvb b`iq nTZ cvti bv|ōō tnbi x tgBb I tj Kx etj b, ōōtfvUmaKvi ivtōf t`qv AnaKvi | Ziv G AnaKvi mKtj tčřZ cvti bv| cvlqv DvPZi bq|ōō
- **tfvUmaKvi `wqZj etU :** G AnaKvi cōB e`ir³ ōi agvĀ tfvU`vb KitZ B nq bv| eis tfvU`vbi ctePvri weřePvri I `vex ivtL| GUV GK cKvi `wqZj | G `wqZj cvj tbi mgq epĒi Kj `tyi wPř`\_vKv DvPZ | wKř` meRbxb tfvUmaKvi G `wqZj teva wvōZ KitZ cvti bv| MvYř etj b, tfvUmaKvi RbKj `tyi `ř`\_wqZj cvj tbi mg`\_řvMwi Kř` i Dci Avcř GKvU `wqZj|
- **RbZvZřřj cōZř :** meRbxb tfvUmaKviti wkvřZ I gL` i tK GKB cvj wq I Rb Kiv nq| A\_ř wkvřZ e`ir³i tftvUi th IRb, GKRB gL`\_tj vřKi tftvUi I tmB IRb| mgvř thřnZzvkvřZ, mřPZb I cōř tj vřKi mSL`v Kg Ges gL`\_i mSL`v tevk ZvB tevk tj vřKi i tftvU RbZvZřřj (Mobocracy) cōZř NřU| tmRb`B ugj etj b, meRbxb tfvUmaKviti i ctePvri wkvřvi cōqvRb|
- **AřhvM` miKvi cōZv Kti :** Dbqbkj t`k\_ tjtZ meRbxb tfvUmaKvi cKZ Kj `tyi cwi cwiř| KviY, Gme t`tk wkvřřZi nri Kg nl qvq evKme`\_tbZvri Oj Pivřx I ug`\_v cōZkōZ w`q mvariY tftvUi t`i gb Rq Kti wbeřtb Rqx nTZ cvti | wKř` ivō`cwi Pvj bri thvM`Zv Zv`i gta` bv \_vKvq RbMY GK AřhvM` miKvi řvri Avbwořite cwi Pwř Z nq| Aa`vcK tj Kx ZvB etj b, meRbxb tfvUmaKvi cōvřbi A\_` nř`Q AvkvřZ RbMřvi miKvi cōZvōZ Kiv|
- **cř`\_y wbeřb :** tftvUiMY hLb mi vmi wbtRivB Zř`i cōZvwa wbeřb mřhvM` cvq ZLb ZřK cř`\_y wbeřb ejv nq| GuUřK cō\_wgK wbeřb c×wZi ejv hvq| GřZ tftvU`vZv I tftvU cō\_ř gvSLvřb tKvb e`ir³ Ae`vb Kti bv| thgb evřj v`k, řviZ, tMŮ wřUw cř`\_Z t`tki AvBmřvi m`m`MY mvariY tftvUi t`i řvri wbeřPZ nb|

**cř`\_y wbeřb i mřav**

- G e`e`vq tftvUi RbmvariY t`řLiřb mi vmi cōZvwa wbeřb KitZ cvti | dtj tftvU`vZv I cō\_xř gta` GKU tevřvori mřhvM`\_vřK| Zvřvri wRqx nřj tm cōZvwa tftvUi t`i wKvU wbtRi cř`\_y `wqřZi K\_v Dcj wä Kti |
- cř`\_y c×wZř wbeřb mřhvM`\_vKvq tftvUiMY wřvřb`\_j I cō\_ř ZřciZv t`řLiřb, wřvi wřtkřY Kti tftvU wřřZ cvti | dtj Zř`i ivRbMZ m`řU wkvřv I mřPZbZvi cñvi NřU|
- G c×wZř cō\_xř cř`\_y cōj vřb t`wLřq mKj tftvUi tK cř`\_wřZ Kiv Kivb| dtj wbeřb `břZ Kg nq|
- tftvUiMY G c×wZř Zř`i Afve AvřřřřřMi K\_v wbtRivB wbeřPZ cōZvwařK RvřřZ I ciřY Pic cōqvM KitZ cvite| GřZ Gmřei `řz w`\_vřE m`e nq|

**cř`\_y wbeřb i Amřav**

- G c×wZř cō\_xř i mř`\_ cř`\_y thvMřřřMi mřhvM`\_vKvq AřbK cō\_ř ga` t`tk thvM`Zg e`ir³ tK evřvB KitZ tftvUi t`i teM tčřZ nq| AřbK mgq PZř ev ař`\_cō\_xř K\_vi hv`řZ řřj cKZ thvM`Zv wřvi bv KtiB tftvUi iv cōZvwa wbeřPZ Kti |

- tfvUvi`i cfmEZ Kivi cZthwMzv\_vKvq G c×wZ mg`Gj vKvq ubePbx DfERbr Qwotq t`q| GtZ `fmeK Rxebhv`v ev`nZ nq| AtbK mgq %a %B, 0>0, tKv`j I msNI 9tZ t`Lv hvq|

**ctivý ubePb**

mvaviY tfvUviMY hLb ctivýfite AvBmfv ev tcm`WU ct` tKvb c`fK ubePZ Kti ZLb ZvtK ctivý ubePb etj | ersj vt`ki mvaviY tfvUvi iv tfvU w`tq RvZxq msm`i m`m` ubePZ Kti | GB m`m`M`Yi tfvU ubePZ nb t`ki tcm`WU| fviZ I gmKb h`yivto1 ivotwZ ubePbi tyt`l Gifc ctivý c×wZ cPij Z AvtQ| Pevšl ch`q huiv ubePki `wqZ; cij b Ktib Zt`i wbtqB MwZ nq ubePbx ms`v (Electoral College)|

**ctivý ubePbi mjev**

- mvaviY tfvUvi`i 0viv ubePZ ubePbx ms`v Pevšl cZubwa ubePb AwaKzi thw`Zvi cwipq w`tZ cvtib| KviY, Zviv AtcyvKZ. wkyvZ, m`PZb I ivRbwZ m`PZb nb| GtZ `jevi Kti ubePb nl qvq wePbri evowZ m`hwm cvl qv hvq|
- DfERbr I AvteM c`kvgZ Kti | 0>0 I msNvZ Govtbr m`e nq| c`PevQvBtq h`y`i clavb`w`Z.nq|
- G e`e`vq tKvb ivR%wZK `jB K\_vi ZzwotZ Pevšl tfvUvi`i cfmEZ KitZ cvti bv| ubePKMY axti m`y`c`f`i thw`Zvi Z`bvgj-K wmwvwbKvk Kivi m`hwm cvb|

**ctivý ubePbi Amjev**

- Pevšl cZubwa I c`wqK tfvUvi`i gta` h`ó e`earb\_vKvq Rbmviav`yi wBKU c`f`i `vqteva Kg `vtK| GtZ MYZtšj Avte`b Ktg hvq|
- RbMY Zvt`i wPvi wePbr ga`eZr`tfvUvi chšl mxgve× ivtL| GtZ ivRbwZi cZ Zvt`i Drmin Ktg hvq| ivR%wZK wkyv I m`PZbZvi w`vi h`ó gv`vq nq bv|
- MYZtšj `jxq e`e`vi GKwacZ`\_vKvq ctivý ubePbtK AtnZK gtb nq| KviY ga`eZr`tfvUvi I Pevšl c`f`i mevB tKvb bv tKvb ivR%wZK `tj i Abyvix| ZvB ga`eZr ubePb KZKUv AtnZK gtb nq|
- `jevi Kti ubePbi AvtqvRb e`q ew× Kti |

**mviK\_v**

meRbxb tfvUmaKvi cw`exi c`q me MYZwšK t`tkB cPij Z| G bwZ GK e`w<sup>3</sup>, GK tfvU c×wZtZ Av`vkxj | G c×wZi ct` metPiq tRviv G h`y`B c`vb Kiv hvq th, meRbxb tfvUmaKvi bvMvi K mvavi`yi gta` cZubwa ubePb mvg` I `faxb B`Qv c`qvtMi m`tebv m`p Kti | wKš` Gi weivU Iaw n`Q th, G c×wZ wkyvZ-AwkyvZ wbePktl mevBtK cZubwa ubePbi AwaKvii tyt`l iayeqtmi thw`Zv w`tq wPvi Kti | G e`e`v AwkyvZt`i AwaKvi c`vb Kitj I wkyvZ I Avbt`i gh`v Kiv nq| ubePb cZ`y I ctivý tfvU`vb c×wZ AbyvY Kiv nq| `B c×wZiB `Y I t`vl itqtQ| Zte AwaKisk t`tkB cZ`y ubePb c×wZ AbyvZ nq| Avevi tKvb tKvb t`tk AbyvZ nq ctivý c×wZ| ersj vt`k msm` ubePb cZ`y I ctivý Ges tcm`WU ubePb ctivý c×wZ AbyvY Kti |



GmGmGBPGj

**cuVvEi gj`iqb  
eûibePbx cÿæ**

**mW/K DËi W/K (√) WY w b**

1. meRbxb tñiUwaKvi W/K ?  
 K. RmZ, ag<sup>o</sup>eY<sup>o</sup>wj sM ubwePktl weþkl eqtmi mKtj i tñvU`vþbi AwaKvi;  
 L. weþkl atgP mKj tj vþKi tñvU`vþbi AwaKvi;  
 M. ivRt`tnx Qvov mKtj i tñvU`vþbi AwaKvi;  
 N. e`w<sup>o</sup> i weþkl mvgmRK AwaKvi |
  
2. meRbxb tñiUwaKviti i tgšij K mÿear W/K ?  
 K. mgybwaKvi cÿZôv Kiv;  
 L. miKvi cwi Pij bvi mšhVM t`qv;  
 M. AvbMZ` ep× Kiv;  
 N. weþkl AwaKvi `vb Kiv |
  
3. meRbxb tñiUwaKvi tKvb aiþbi AwaKvi ?  
 K. RbMZ AwaKvi;  
 L. iv<sup>o</sup>cÿ E AwaKvi;  
 M. mvgmRK AwaKvi;  
 N. %bwZK AwaKvi |

mW/K DËi t 1.K 2.K 3.L

**msvÿB DËi-gj-K cÿæ**

1. meRbxb tñiUwaKvi W/K?
2. meRubb tñiUwaKviti i wectÿ W/K W/K hÿ<sup>o</sup> AvtQ?

**iPbvgj-K cÿæ**

1. meRbxb tñiUwaKviti i msÁv w`b | Gi mÿear I Amÿear eY<sup>o</sup>v Ki ab |
2. cÿ`ÿ ubePb W/K ? Gi W/K W/K mÿear I Amÿear i tqtQ ?
3. ctivÿ ubePb ej tZ W/K etSb ? G c×wZi mÿear Amÿear Avtj vPbv Ki ab |

# ivR%bwZK `tj i msÁv I Kvhøjx

Dtke`

G cW tkfI Avcib—

- ◆ ivR%bwZK `tj i msÁv w`tZ cvi teb;
- ◆ ivR%bwZK `tj i `enkó` ej tZ cvi teb;
- ◆ ivR%bwZK `tj i mvari Y Kvhøjx eYØv Ki tZ cvi teb;
- ◆ GKwU AvapbK ivR%bwZK `j -Gi Kvhøjx mekkl Y Ki tZ cvi teb|

## msÁv

wKQymL`K e`ir³ tKvb wbu`Ø ivR%bwZK KgfñPi wfiÉtZ msNex ntj th msMVb Mto I tV ZvtKB ivR%bwZK `j etj | mi Kvi x ýgZv `Ltj i gva`tg ivó`cwi Pvj bvi Dtí`k` th RbtMvõx KZK, tjv mvari Y j`ty` I Av`tk` GKwíZ ntq msvMvbKfvte wbtqwmRZ \_vtK Zvt`i`KB mva`ýj Zfvte ivR%bwZK `j ejv hvq| gvKvBfvi -Gi GtZ, ivR%bwZK `j nt`Q tmB msNex RbmgvR hv `ea Dcvtq kvmb ýgZv `Ltj i tPov Kti | tMtUj ivR%bwZK `j ej tZ msMvZ bñMwi K m`c0vqfK eyStqfQb| G cñt½ ivóteÁvbx I ivRbmZwe` GWgÜ evfKp K\_vq, ivR%bwZK `j nj wbu`Ø I `xKZ.bwZi wfiÉtZ Ges mgteZ cØPóvi gva`tg RvZxq `^\_@iyvi Rb` GKwíZ GK Rbmgwó| Aa`vcK wMj wµ÷ etj b, mg gZv`tk`eklmx bñMwi Kt` i tmB AskfK ivR%bwZK `j etj hv GKwU ivR%bwZK msMVb wntmte mi Kvi fK wqšY Kivi tPov Kti | evKf -Gi GtZ, mekkl gZevt`i Øviv cwi Pwiz Nlqv m`Éj RvZxq `t`\_P Øviv DØx ntq mgMØRwZi mvari Y `^\_ñsukó e`vcK KgfñP Mh`tYi gva`tg wbePKt`i mg\_Ø Av`vtqi tPovq wbtqwmRZ \_vtK ivR%bwZK `j | Aa`vcK m`R-Gi gtZ, ivR%bwZK `j Ggb GK msMVb hv wbePtb cØ\_x`va Kivq Ges KgfñP tck Kti | Gj Wimt`fÜ-Gi gtZ, ivR%bwZK `j nj GKwU mvgwRK tMvõx| tR. Gm. tKvj g`vb etj b, hLb tKvb RbtMvõx GKkfite ev Abjfc tKvb mstNi mvt\_ wgvj Z ntq wKsev cØZØwØZi Kti eZg`vb ev fweI`r mvef`fšg ivtói mi Kwi bwZ I Kgvixt`i Dci AvBbMZ KZš; `vcb ev msi`ýfYi Rb` `úó I mefNwZ Dtí`k` msMvZ nq ZLb H RbmgwóK ivR%bwZK `j ejv hvq|

## ivR%bwZK `tj i `enkó`

ivR%bwZK `j wK Zv cwi `vi fite eStZ ntj Gi `enkó`, tjv Rvbn cØqvRb| `enkó`, tjv wbgéfc:

- ivR%bwZK `j GKwU mvgwRK tMvõx| Kvi Y, Gi m`m`f`i mvt\_ cwi `úwi K m`úK`vcb KivB Gi cÜg KvR| Zvici wbu`Ø Dtí`k` ARfbi Rb` GB tMvõx KvR Kti |
- GwU Ggb GK msMVb hvi m`m`MY GKB ivR%bwZK gZv`tk`eklmx I Zv ARfbi j`ty` AbgØwYZ|
- ivR%bwZK `j Zvi wbr`^gZv`k`bwZ I KgfñP Abjvqx mgvR I ivtói Kj`wY mvaB Ki tZ Zrci \_vtK|
- ivR%bwZK `j mgvRi ivR%bwZK, mvgwRK I A\_`bwZK mgm`v wbtq Avjvc AvtjvPbv Kti Ges wbr gZv`tk`p mg\_`fb RbgZ MVb Kti |
- cØqvRbxq Rbmg\_Ø tctj wbr KgfñP ev`évbq Kivi Dtí`k` mi Kvi x `wqZi Mh`tYi Rb` cØZ \_vtK|
- wbgZwšK Dcvtq ivó`ýgZv `Ltj i Rb` Awei vq tPov Kti |
- ivR%bwZK `j `li wfiÉK msMVb| Gi tbZZi; GtKevt`i wbgæchf`q ntZ tK`^`chšIwe`Z \_vtK|

**ivR%bwZK `tj i Kvh@j x**

weirfbæi vóleybx weirfbævite ivR%bwZK `tj i Kvh@j x Avtj vPbv Kti tQb| Zv`i Avtj vPbv mĀ ati ivR%bwZK `tj i Kvh@j xK cāvZ `ġvġM fġM Kiv hvq| **thgb t GK. cġvj Z ev MZubMwZK Kvh@j x Ges `B. AvabK Kvh@j x|** Gme KivR māv`b Kivi gva`tgB ivR%bwZK `j mgr Zv`i KġZZ; ev mġdj ``we Kitz cġti | Gme KivR mi Kivi `j I weġivax `j DfġqB Kti \_vġK| wbtgæ Zv Avtj vPbv Kiv nj t

**cġvj Z ev MZubMwZK Kvh@j x**

- **bwZ ubaġY :** `j MVġbi ci cġg KivRB nġ`Q `tj i Rb` bwZ ubaġY Kiv| `j xq tNvi Yvġġġ mġavi YZ: ivR%bwZK `tj i bwZgvj v eYġv Kiv nq|
- **msMġ :** `tj i cġy Rbmg\_ġ tRvi`vi Kivi Rb` ivR%bwZK `j e`vcK ZrciZv Pjvq| meġY G ZrciZv PjyivLvi Rb` cġqvRb nq Avak msL`K `j xq Kgġ | cġ\_wgK m`m` msMġ Kivi ci Zġ`i ga` nġZ Kgġwrbx Mġo tZvjv nq| m`m` msL`v hZ teġk nġe, KgġP msL`vġ tm AbġvġZ evote| G `wġKvb nġZ m`m` msMġni KvġR `j , tġv mġPó \_vġK|
- **RbgZ Mvb :** wbggZmwšK ivóe`e`vq ivR%bwZK `tj i Dġġk` \_vġK RbMġYi Av`v ARġ| jġ` \_vġK e`vcK Rbmg\_ġbi wġġġZ ġgZv jvġf| GRb` `tj i cġy RbgZ Mġo tZvjvi Rb` tbZv I KgġġY GKġhvġM KivR Kti \_vġKb|
- **cġ\_ġgġbvbq :** wbggZmwšK ivRbwZġZ wbeġġbi gva`tg ġgZvq thġZ nq| GiU GKiu MYZmwšK cġ\_uqv| wbeġġb weRqx nġB Zv mġe nq| Gġyġġ Dchġ I thvM` cġ\_xġgġbvbq LġB , iazcYġ RbwġZv I MġYthvM`Zv weġePbv Kti ivR%bwZK `j , tġv wbeġġb Rqj vġfi Rb` cġ\_xġgġbvbqZ Kti |
- **cġvi wġhb :** cġ\_ġgġbvbq Kivi ciB Zui cġy e`vcK cġvġi thġg cġo ivR%bwZK `j , tġv| cġ\_ġ cġy MYRvMiY mġġZ mġPó nq| mġvġġwZ, wġuQj, mgvġek, cġvi cġġ wġj, t`qvġ wj Lb, tcvówi s BZ`w`i gva`tg `j xq cġ\_ġ cġy cġvi Yv Pjvq| G Qivon GKB mġ\_ `j xq KgġġP I Av`k`RbMġYi mġgġb Zġġ ati |
- **Zwġj msMġ :** wbeġġb Rqj vġmn ivR%bwZK `tj i mġwġ KgġvU mġġvġe cwi Pjv bvi Rb` cġz A\_ġ vġM| GRb` `j xq m`m`, mġx, i fivġvq, e`emvq, abx cġwZ e`w` I Dm nġZ A\_ġmsMġ Kti `j , tġv Zwġj Mġo tZvġj | eZġvġb `j xq e`e`v GZB Dbġ I cġZthvMwZġġ-K nġqġQ th, `j xq A\_ġwġvġh` bv tġġj `tj i ZrciZv Ae`vNz ivLv I wbeġġb AskMġYi K\_v fivġB hvq bv|
- **HK` mġab :** ivR%bwZK `j RbMġYi HġK`i cġxK| RbGġZi weirfbæavi Yvi gġa` tmZzÜb mġġ Kti ivR%bwZK `j RbMġYi gġa` RvZxq BmġZ HK` Mġo tZvġj | wbeġġb Rqj vġf I ġgZv fġMvġM Kivi Rb` mġgbv `j , tġv cġqvRġb wbeġġb dxU Mvb Kti | tgvU K\_v, RvZxq Rġeġb weirfbæavi vi gġS mgšġ NġUġq RmwġK HK`ex ivLv ivR%bwZK `tj i KivR|
- **miKvi Mvb :** cġZiU ivR%bwZK `tj i B ġġjġ` \_vġK miKiv ġgZv ARġ| KivY, ġgZv e`ZiZ wbeġġb KgġġP ev`ġvq Kiv mġe bq| `j GRb` wbeġġb AskMġY Kti Ges weRqx nevi ci meġġg miKvi MVġb ġġbġġek Kti | ivócwZ c`wZi miKivi nġj wbeġġZ ivócwZ Zui ġšġmfv Mvb Kti b| Ab`w`ġK, cvjġgU kvġmZ miKivi nġj AvBbmfvq msL`vMwi ó m`m`ġ i Av`vġRb tbZv cġvbgšġ wġġġe `j xq tbZv`i wbtq Mvb Kti b ġwšġwi I `|
- **weġiwaZv :** wbeġġb ciwRZ `tj i KivR nq ġgZvġb miKivġi MVġġġ-K mgvġj vPbv I weġiwaZv Kiv| G weġiwaZv Kiv nq miKivġi bwZ I KgġġPi cġZ| hvġZ miKiv G , tġv mġġvġb Kti bZb fġe wġvġšġ wbtZ cġti | G weġiwaZv cġvk cvq miKivġi mgvġj vPbv, AvBbmfvq weZK, Avtj vPbv I cġkwġġi gva`tg| cġqvRġb ivócwZġK Awġksmġbi Dġ`M ev ġwšġwi I ġ i weġiwaZv Av`v cġġe tġġki gva`tg| weġiwaZv cġvk Kiv nq|
- **ivR%bwZK cġkġY :** `tj i KgġġP ev`ġvqġbi KivR mġvġġġc mġvġ`ġbi Dġġk` ivR%bwZK `j , tġv KgġġiġK `tj i Av`k, Dġġk, KgġwZ I KgġwZ mġvġġc cġkġY cġvb Kti | th `tj hZ teġk cġkġYcġB Kgġ\_vġK, tmB `tj i KvġR ZZ teġk mġj Zv AvġM|

- **mgm`v vPvYzKiY** : cŁZ`K ivtóB RbRxe`tb bvr cŁvi mgm`v \_vtK | Gme mgm`v AmsL` Ges eüglx | ivR%ŁwZK `j \_tjv Gmtei ga` t\_`tK AMŁaKv`ti i wFŁE`Z mgm`v vPvYz Kti Ges Zv mgvat`b mi Kwi` `j ýgZv cŁqm Kti Ges we`ti var `j ýgZve`Ei evBti t\_`tK mi Kv`ti i cŁZ Pvc cŁqm Kti mgvat`bi tPÓv Kti |
- **ibePKgÚjxi** ^Ł\_`msi`yY : ibeP`tb weRqx nevi Rb` ivR%ŁwZK `j ibePKgÚjxi ^Ł\_`qiy`v\_`Qvrv cŁvi cŁZKŁZ cŁvb Kti | wR `tji cŁqvR`tb Z\_v cieZx`ibeP`tb Zv`i mniv`vYZ AR`bi j`ty` `j ýtjv t`fvU`vZv`i ^Ł\_`msi`yY we`kI \_iaZj`cŁvb Kti |

### **AvaybK Kvhøjx**

AvaybK Kvtj ivR%ŁwZK `j m`fÚ ivóteAvbX I mgvRZEje`ti `wóf`wŁ GK wfbet`gvo wbtq`Q | Zviv m`úY` bZb avivq ivR%ŁwZK `tji fngKv I Kvhøjx wePvi KitZ Pvb | Gt`i gta` itqt`Qb G`vjgÚ, cvl`tqj, `y`vri Rvi, wDg`vb, Avjvb ej cŁy | Gt`i mKtji mgvšZ wPš`laviv AvtjvtK ivR%ŁwZK `tji AvaybK Kvhøjx wbg`e`c`f`v`te Avtj vPbv Kiv hvq |

- **HK`** ^Łcb, **mijxKiY I** ^ŁwZj; **iyv** : ivR%ŁwZK `j RbM`Yi LÚ LÚ ^Ł\_`ev`vet`K HK`ex I mgvšZ Kti, ivtóf we`f`b`e`AA`tji ga`Kvi t`f`š`M`v`ij K e`e`avb Nv`P`tq t`q Ges mi Kv`ti i we`f`b`e`Kv`v`t`g`vi gta` mš`h`M mva`bi gva`tg ivtóf ^ŁwZj; eRvq ivtL | cvj`g`U kvwZ mi Kv`ti AvBbm`fv I kvmb we`f`v`M`i ga`Kvi HK` ivR%ŁwZK `tji fngKv`B dj |
- **kšLjv iyv** : cŁZw `jB ýgZv jvt`fi Rb` GKcŁvi j ovB Kti | G mgq mgv`Ri gta` weksLjv hv`Z bv NtU Zvi cŁZ tLqj ivtL | kšLjv iyvq Zviv Ggb fngKv ivtL hv Zv`i cŁZ RbM`Yi `wóf`wŁ cŁwvi Z Kti t`q |
- **tmZzeÜb** : ivR%ŁwZK `j RbM`Yi cy`ntZ we`f`b`g`l`x `ve mi Kv`ti i wku tck Kti | Avevi mi Kv`ti i MpxZ RbKj`vYg`j`K c`t`yc I Zvi ev`evq`b m`fÚ RbMY`tK AewZ Kti | Gf`v`te mi Kvi I RbM`Yi gv`S thw`v`h`v`M iyv Kti |
- **ivR%ŁwZK tbZZj; mwp** : wbt`R`i Kvt`Ri ty`Ł cŁwvi Z Kti Ges RbMY`tK tekx gv`v`q `tji mvt`\_ m`úY` Kti ivR%ŁwZK `j fvel`Z ivR%ŁwZK tbZZj; mwp`i c\_`tK mMg Kti tZv`tj | GtZ ivR%ŁwZK Gv`j UMY `tj Avmvi mš`h`M cvb Ges RbM`Yi AMŁhi Ask ivR%ŁwZK AskMŁY KitZ cv`ti | dtj thw`v` tbZZj; Mto I Vvi mš`h`M NtU |
- **mgv`RK gj`teva cŁZÓv** : ivR%ŁwZK `tji wuq`v`Kjvc, AvPiY, cŁvi t`cŁciv`Mv`Úv, K\_`vevZ`P Ges `j xq Av`k`D`š`I`k` I Kg`v`w`P RbMY AvMŁhi mvt`\_ j`y` Kti | Zv`i G mg`I`Kv`R Rbg`tb cŁ`ve we`v`i Kti | Zviv `j xq tjv`K`i` Øvi`v cŁZ`y` ev cti`v`y`v`v`te Abg`v`w`YZ nq | dtj ivR%ŁwZK `tji Øvi`v mgv`R gj`te`v`ai D`m`e, j`v`j`b I weKv`k NtU |
- **ivR%ŁwZK mgv`RKxKiY** : w`v`w`Z`k`j ivóMv`tb ivR%ŁwZK mgv`RKxKiY AZ`š`I Dc`thv`Mx gva`g | GuU GK ait`Yi w`k`y`y` cŁw`v`v` hvi gva`tg cŁv`k` I my`f`v`te RbM`Yi gta` cŁ`v`ij Z I cŁZÓv`thv`M` ivR%ŁwZK e`e`v` m`fÚ avivv Mto tZiv`v` nq | G Kvt`R ivR%ŁwZK `tji weKí tKv`b gva`g tbb | GtZ RbM`Yi gta` ivR%ŁwZK wPš`t`PZv`v`i Abg`v`ek NUV`b hvq | dv`B`v`i gtb Kti`b, ivR%ŁwZK `j \_tjv` mKj bv`v`v`i`Ki, we`kI`Z hviv cŁZ`y`v`v`te ivRb`w`v`Z`Z AskMŁ`t`Y Avv`MŁ`x Zv`i`i D`v`m`x`b`Zv` I w`v`ú`v`Zv`t`K `i`Kti t`cŁ`Yv` mwp` Kti |

**mviK\_v**

mjbw`0 bwiZi wfiEjZ mg Av`tkDxz bVmi Kfi i GKiu mysmwZ Ask hLb RvZxq `^msi yY,DbuwZ I AMWzi Rb` ivR%wZK msMVB wntmte miKvi MVb, ubqšY I `jxq bwiZ ev`evqtbi Df`vM MhY Kfi ZLb Zvfk ivR%wZK `j ejv nq| GuU tmB ivR%wZK msMVB hvi Dfik`nj ygZv jvf I miKvi cwi Pj bv Kiv| ivR%wZK `j miKvi ygZv `Lji Dfik` ubw`0 Av`k9 KgfiPi wfiEjZ D`P chfq ntZ ubgeli chS we`Z.tbZZj;0viv cwi Pwj Z GKiu ubggZvšK msMVB hv ygZvi Avmtb etm ubR`^mvgwRK, ivR%wZK I A`wZK KgfiP ev`evqtbi gva`tg Rbkj`vY mvab KifZ AvMhx| ivR%wZK `tji mbvZb I AvaybK Kvhfej xi 0viv GuvB c0wYZ nq th, GKiu f`tki Av`mvgwRK Dbqb I RvZxq weKvk mva`b ivR%wZK `tji fvgKv AMWY| ivR%wZK `tji w`Kubf`Rbv, Rbtmeri gtbvfe, AvPiY, wk`y`v`vb cxwZ BZ`w` RbMfiYi Rb` Abji Yxq nq Ges Zvi cfi`te Zviv mjuq ntq DfV|

**cwVhEi gj`iqb**

**eubePbx cka**

**mWK DEfi WK (v) wPy w b**

1. ivR%wZK `j WK ?

K. ygZwj ayMv0x;

L. ivR%wZK gZvej w`Pmu;

M. mswwZ bVmi K m`c0vq;

N. Rbm`y`v`9`yivKvix e`w`3eM0

2. ivR%wZK `tji m`m`MY tkGb ckaZi ?

K. weifbglyx wPšlavivi evnK;

L. mg gZv`tk`eklmx;

M. tj Rjewe`E ci vqY;

N. ci`u`ti i c0Z wefi vax gtbvfevcb0

3. ivR%wZK `tji gj`ewk0` WK ?

K. RbMYfk mswwZ Kiv;

L. `we Av`vtq Avf`vj b Kiv;

M. iv0ygZv ARfb i tP0v Kiv;

N. miKvfi i wei`f`x KvR Kiv|

**mWK DEfi t 1.M 2.L 3.L**

**msiyB DEi-cka**

1. ivR%wZK `j WK?

2. ivR%wZK `tji c0qvRbxqZv WK?

**iPbgj-K cka**

1. ivR%wZK `tji msAv w`b| G c0t`1/2 ivR%wZK `tji `ewk0`mgr eY0v Ki ab|

2. ivR%wZK `tji mvavi Y Kvhfej x Avtj vPbv Ki ab|

3. GKiu AvaybK ivR%wZK `j WK WK KvR Kfi ? Avtj vPbv Ki ab|

# GK`jɫq, ɪ̄jɫq l eũ`jɫq e'e-ʌ

### Dɪ̄k`

#### G cW tkɪ̄l Avcɪ̄b—

- ◆ GK`jɫq l ɪ̄jɫq ivR%ɔwZK e'e-ʌ mɔútkɪ̄ej tZ cvīteb;
- ◆ eũ`jɫq e'e-ʌvi msÁv, ʌtɪ̄c l ʌenkó` e'vLv̄ KītZ cvīteb|

### GK`jɫq e'e-ʌ

**msÁv** : hLb tkɪ̄v ivtó<sup>3</sup> GKɪ̄U gv̄I `j mi Kvī cviī Pɪ̄j bv̄, RbgZ ɪ̄bqšʃʷ l Rb-ʌ<sup>9</sup> ȳvq GKtPɪ̄Uqv̄fiv̄te KivR Ktī ZLb H ivóe-ʌtɪ̄K GK`jɫq e'e-ʌ etj | m̄vavi YZ GKbvqKZwšʃʷ l mgvRZwšʃʷ ivtó<sup>3</sup> GK`jɫq e'e-ʌ t`Lv̄ hvq| Avj gÚ GK`jɫq e'e-ʌtɪ̄K ʃʃv̄tM ɪ̄ef<sup>3</sup> KtītQb; K. m̄vavi Y GK`jɫq e'e-ʌ l L. m̄eʃZK GK`jɫq e'e-ʌ| m̄vavi Y GK`jɫq e'e-ʌvq ivó<sup>3</sup> Pɪ̄j bvq GKɪ̄U gv̄I `tj i GKtPɪ̄Uqv̄ AwacZ` ʌtɪ̄K| ɪ̄KŠ` RbRɪ̄et̄bi m̄vgmRK l A\_ɪ̄wZK t̄ȳt̄I H `tj i Kt̄vvī ɪ̄bqšʃʷ ʌtɪ̄K bv̄| eis D`vī e'e-ʌ m̄ivR Ktī| Ab`v̄ t̄K, m̄eʃZK GK`jɫq e'e-ʌvq t̄bZZī. v̄bKvix `j e'w<sup>3</sup> l ivó<sup>3</sup> Rɪ̄et̄bi me t̄ȳt̄I B c̄fve m̄e-ʌī Ges ɪ̄bqšʃʷ Av̄t̄īc Ktī| DMÒRvZxqZver`x gZv̄ k<sup>9</sup> t̄Kl G aɪ̄t̄bi e'e-ʌvi D`m̄e n̄tZ cv̄ī| t̄Kv̄b c̄Kvī ɪ̄et̄ivax gZ ev̄ mgv̄t̄j v̄Pbv̄ mn` Ktī bv̄| eis Zv̄ c̄t̄j̄v̄c̄t̄j̄ ɪ̄bv̄l x̄ Kiv̄ nq|

**ʌtɪ̄c** : G e'e-ʌvī mg\_ŔMY GK`j e'e-ʌtɪ̄K MYZšʃʷ ɪ̄et̄ivax etj gv̄tbb̄ bv̄| Zv̄t̄ī Gt̄Z GKɪ̄Uī Awak `j ʌv̄Kt̄j̄ t̄m, t̄jv̄ nq tkYx-ʌt̄\_Ŕ c̄l̄Zv̄b̄wa Ges m̄vgmRK ʌel̄tg`ī ev̄mb| th̄ mgv̄t̄R tkYx ʌel̄g` t̄bB, t̄mLv̄t̄b̄ teɪ̄k msL`K `t̄j i c̄l̄qv̄Rb̄ t̄bB| GKɪ̄U gv̄I `j B mgMÒgv̄b̄t̄j̄ i Kj`v̄Y l ḡv̄<sup>3</sup> ī Rb` m̄t̄Pó ʌtɪ̄K| Zv̄Ov̄ov̄ ɪ̄beʃt̄b GKb `j n̄tZ GKw̄ak e'w<sup>3</sup> l c̄l̄Zv̄w̄Zv̄ KītZ cv̄ī| Gv̄v̄B MYZt̄šʃʷ DĒg `v̄īš| Rb ÷ qv̄U<sup>9</sup>qj̄ -Gī gt̄Z, GK`jɫq e'e-ʌ MYZšʃʷ ɪ̄et̄ivax| KvīY, ɪ̄et̄ivax `j Orov̄ MYZšʃʷ dj̄ c̄h̄-n̄tZ cv̄ī bv̄| GK`jɫq e'e-ʌvq ivtó<sup>3</sup> AeKv̄Wt̄ḡm̄Z ev̄ t̄fšZ D̄b̄q̄b̄ n̄tj̄ l gv̄b̄t̄j̄ i e'w<sup>3</sup> m̄Evī h\_ʌh\_ ɪ̄eKv̄k NUt̄Z cv̄ī bv̄|

**c̄Kv̄Z l ʌenkó`** : GK`jɫq e'e-ʌvq `tj i t̄bZv̄ m̄eɪ̄KQȳ ɪ̄bqšʃʷ n̄tq ēt̄mb| Zv̄ī ɪ̄Pš̄lav̄ī, Av`k<sup>9</sup> gj̄-ʌev̄at̄KB `j Z\_v̄ mgMÒRv̄w̄t̄K̄ tḡt̄b ɪ̄b̄tZ nq| e'w<sup>3</sup> gv̄b̄t̄j̄ i gZv̄gZ ɪ̄btqB `tj i t̄bZt̄Zī ʌī web`v̄m Nt̄U| t̄K, t̄Kv̄b̄ ch̄f̄q̄ t̄bZZī. t̄te Zv̄l `jɫq t̄bZv̄ ɪ̄vī Ktīb| t̄bZv̄ī b̄v̄t̄gB `j, t̄k Z\_v̄ ivó<sup>3</sup> cv̄ī Pm̄j̄ Z nq| A\_Ŕ, t̄bZv̄B `j, mgv̄R l ivtó<sup>3</sup> ɪ̄ekí̄ k̄v̄<sup>3</sup> īt̄c̄ Awef̄Z nb| GK e'w<sup>3</sup> hLb `j l ivtó<sup>3</sup> Dcī Zvī ɪ̄b̄isKk̄, Aeva l GKtPɪ̄Uqv̄ ɪ̄bqšʃʷ c̄l̄Zv̄v̄q m̄dj̄ nb, ZLb Zvī ḡta` B̄t̄Mv̄ ev̄ An̄steva Ges c̄l̄av̄b` Kiv̄ī c̄EYz̄v̄ GZ ēw̄x̄ cv̄q th, Zvī ɪ̄ecīx̄Z ɪ̄KQȳt̄k̄v̄ī ev̄ t`Lv̄ī gv̄b̄v̄mKZv̄ ʌtɪ̄K bv̄| dt̄j̄ e'w<sup>3</sup> ʌv̄av̄Zv̄ m̄t̄eʃZv̄īte ȳz̄v̄enq| m̄t̄eK̄ t̄m̄w̄f̄t̄q̄ BD̄ɪ̄b̄q̄t̄b̄ t̄j̄ ɪ̄bb̄ ev̄ ÷ v̄w̄j̄ t̄bī kv̄mb̄Kv̄t̄j̄ ɪ̄Ksēv̄ eZ̄v̄b̄ P̄t̄bī kv̄mb̄ e'e-ʌvq GK`jɫq ʌenkó` c̄j̄v̄c̄v̄j̄ j̄y` Kiv̄ hvq| DMÒRvZxqZver`x ḡt̄b̄r̄f̄v̄ēv̄c̄b̄ēR̄vḡf̄b̄xī b̄ir̄m̄x̄ l BZw̄j̄ i d`v̄m̄ ÷ `tj i ḡv̄a`tḡ m̄eZ̄Ker`x e'e-ʌvī D`m̄e Nt̄U<sup>9</sup>q̄ c̄l̄ḡ gn̄v̄h̄t̄x̄v̄Eī BD̄t̄īv̄t̄c̄ Ges h̄vī mgv̄īB̄ Nt̄U ɪ̄b̄Zx̄q ɪ̄ek̄h̄t̄x̄ i ḡv̄a`tḡ|

**ɪ̄jɫq e'e-ʌ** : hLb tkɪ̄v̄ t̄t̄kī mi Kvī cviī Pɪ̄j̄ bv̄q gj̄-Z ʌv̄l `j B̄ f̄īgK̄ cv̄j̄ b̄ Ktī, ch̄f̄q̄ ɪ̄m̄tḡ GKɪ̄U `j mi Kvī cviī Pɪ̄j̄ bv̄ Ktī Ges Ab̄'U mi Kv̄t̄ī i ɪ̄et̄iv̄aZvī KivR m̄ɔúv̄`b̄ Ktī ZLb Zv̄t̄K ɪ̄jɫq e'e-ʌ etj | t̄MÜ ɪ̄et̄U<sup>8</sup> l ḡv̄īK̄ h̄ȳ ivtó<sup>3</sup> ɪ̄jɫq e'e-ʌ it̄q̄t̄Q| ɪ̄jɫq e'e-ʌvq t̄t̄k̄ ʌv̄l̄ī Awak `j ʌv̄Kt̄Z cv̄ī| KvīY G e'e-ʌ MYZšʃʷ m̄s̄Z | ɪ̄KŠ` ȳgZvī c̄U cv̄ī eZ̄f̄b̄ ʃʃU `j B̄ ch̄f̄q̄ ɪ̄m̄tḡ c̄l̄av̄b` ɪ̄e-ʌī Ktī| G c̄h̄t̄z̄ t̄M̄Uj̄ etj̄ b, t̄h̄Lv̄t̄b̄ cī ʌī ɪ̄et̄iv̄ax m̄ȳsn̄Z ivR%ɔwZK `j Av̄t̄Q, t̄m̄Lv̄t̄b̄ f̄vj̄ ivR%ɔwZK cv̄ī t̄ek̄ ɪ̄eiv̄Rḡv̄b̄ ʌv̄Kt̄e etj̄ Av̄kv̄ Kiv̄ hvq| j̄w̄v̄, ēiK̄f̄ c̄h̄ȳ ivó<sup>3</sup> ēv̄x̄ G ḡt̄Zī mg\_Ŕ | ɪ̄KŠ` ḡv̄Kiv̄B̄f̄vī G e'e-ʌvī c̄h̄t̄z̄ etj̄ b, ʃʃU `j ʌv̄Kt̄j̄ ivRb̄w̄Zt̄Z gZ c̄Kv̄t̄kī m̄t̄h̄v̄M̄ m̄w̄gZ n̄tq hvq| ɪ̄et̄iv̄ax gZv̄gZ h̄v̄B̄ ʌv̄K̄b̄v̄ t̄Kb, ɪ̄jɫq e'e-ʌ MYZšʃʷ m̄ȳȳv̄, m̄sī ȳY l ɪ̄eKv̄t̄k̄ m̄et̄P̄tq̄ B̄īZev̄PK̄ f̄īgK̄v̄ cv̄j̄ b̄ Ktī| ɪ̄et̄k̄j̄ Av`k<sup>9</sup> v̄b̄x̄q MYZt̄šʃʷ t̄k̄ t̄MÜ ɪ̄et̄U<sup>8</sup> l ḡv̄īK̄ h̄ȳ ivó<sup>3</sup> Gī eo c̄h̄v̄Y | m̄vavi YZ c̄l̄av̄b̄ c̄l̄av̄b̄ Rv̄Zx̄q B̄m̄j̄Z̄ t̄h̄Lv̄t̄b̄ H̄KgZ` c̄l̄Zv̄w̄Z n̄tq̄t̄Q Ges mi Kvī

GmGmGBPGj

cwi eZfbi aviv i aUbgwdK Pj tQ I A\_ %wZK I mivmRK f` vfa ZZ cKU bq Ggb t` tkB w` jxq e` e` v  
Mto Dv tQ |

**eú` jxq e` e` v**

**msAv** : th me ivto` tqi Awak ivR%wZK `j \_vK Ges Gme `tji gta` ivóygzv jvfi Rb` Zxe`  
cúZwvZv nq tmB ivto` ivR%wZK e` e` v KB eú` jxq e` e` v ejv nq | Gme `tji ga` ntZ GKwU `j ubePtb  
wbiskK Rq jvf Kti miKvi ygzv jvf Kti | KLbl KLbl GKwU gvI `j wiskK msL`vMvi ôZv bv cvl qvq  
KtqKwU `j GKfI wgtj miKvi MvB Kti | fvi Z, evsj v` k, cwk` lb eú` jxq e` e` v cKp D` vni Y |

**mgav**

- eú` jxq e` e` v qubePKgUjxi mvgtb AtbK, tji ivR%wZK `j Zv` i bmvZ I KgfivP ubtq Dcv` nq | RbMY Gme `j` K fij fite wePvi KitZ cvti Ges evQvBtqi mshvM \_vKvq Gt` i ga` t` K GKwU t` t` t` |
- eZv` b cÚq cúZwU ivóB RvwZ ivó; Gi AvqZb thgb wekij tjkmsL`v tZgub wecy | dtj RbRietbi Pwv`v, mgm`v I `we eúg`x I eúgm`K ntq \_vK | Gt` yfI eú` j \_vKtj RbgtZi tKvb w` KB AcKwvKZ \_vKtZ cvti bv | wefbr` tji gva`tg RbM`Yi wefbg`x `vme cKwvKZ nq |
- eú` jxq e` e` v mivai YZ tKvb `j B ubePtb wbi`k msL`vMvi ôZv jvf KitZ cvti bv | dtj KtqKwU `j wgtj tKvqvj kb miKvi MvB Kti | dtj GK` tji GKbvqKZ; ev w` q msL`vMvi ôZv Kzj t` K t` k I RbMY gy` \_vK |
- cúZ`K t` tkB wefbreg` I msv`wZK m`cúv` tji tjk evm Kti | eú` jxq e` e` v \_vKtj Gme m`cúv` tji `v` P cúZwvZ; NtU | GtZ mKtj B AvbgwZK fite kvmb KtR AskMhY I `v` P Pwv`v ci`Y KitZ cvti |
- G e` e` v wefbre` j I gtZi grwvj b NtU | dtj AvBmfv RvZxq `v` m`v`KZ Avtj vPvi tK` t` e` t` z cwi YZ ntZ cvti Ges Zv`Z RvZxq msnwZ I GKZv ev`x cvq |

**Amgavmgv:**

- eú` jxq e` e` v Aw`vZkxj | tKvb `j B wiskK msL`vMvi ôZv bv cvl qvq me tP`q eo `j wU`K Ab`v` tQvU `j` K m`t` w` t` q miv`j Z miKvi MvB KitZ nq | GtZ tQvU `j, tji v miv` `i KlvKw Kti miKvi Pjv`Z nq | GtZ f` eSv`vSi m`v`v` \_vK | dtj tKvb `j miKvii cúZ mg` B cÚ`vni Kitj miKvii cZB NtU | Zv`Z ivR%wZK w`vZkxj Zv y`v`nq |
- eú` jxq miKvi GK cKvi `gy` miKvi | GKwU `tji GKK msL`vMvi ôZvq MwZ miKvi thgb kw`kvj x nq eú` j mgst`q MwZ miKvi tZgb kw`kvj x nq bv | dtj RvZxq Dbqtb miKvi tKvb `p c` t`yc MhY KitZ cvti bv |
- kixK me `tji gb RvM`q Pj`Z nq etj G e` e` v miKvi `xZ w`x`S MhY KitZ cvti bv | dtj Ri`v` Ae`vq w`x`S MhY m`e` nq bv | ZvB RbKj `vYg`-K Kvh`ej`x wej`w`Z nq |
- RbMY ht`ó gv`vq wkvjZ bv ntj eú` msL`K `tji bmvZ I KgfivP wePvi wtk`b Kti thvM`ZgtK evQvB KitZ cvti bv | dtj cPvi Yvq weav`S n`q f`z bmvZ I Av`tkP cij wq tFvU cÚvB Kti etm |

**we`vax` tji figKv**

MYZt`sj mgzKvhRwvi Zvi Rb` kw`kvj x we`vax `j \_vKv` iKvi | wbtgmetivax `tji figKv e`vL`v Kiv nj :

- **Qvq` miKvi MvB** : msv`xq e` e` v miKvix `j c`vbg`si tZt`Z; miKvi MvB Kti Ges miKvii wefbre wefM I gS`v`v` tqi `wqZ; gS`f` i gta` e`vB Kti t` q | cvkvcwvK we`vax` j I Zvi msv`xq `tji tZv`v tZt`Z; GKwU Qvq` miKvi (Shadow Government) MvB Kti Ges miKvii gZB wefbre` dZti i bmvZgvj vi cvkvcwvK wbt`Rt` i bmvZgvj AvBmfvq Ztj a`ti Ges Gme t`y`fI miKvii f`j`v` wbt`R Kti |
- **we`vax` Zvi bmvZgvj I Kvh`P cÚ`q` t` MYZw`SK** ivto` ygzv m`x`v` `j miKvii `wqZ; MhY Kivi miv` miv` Zv` i we`vax `j, tji w` i Kti wKfite Zv`v miKvii MpxZ w`x`S I Kvh`v` tji we`vax` Zv` Kite | G

weṭivawZv i'agrī weṭivawZvi Rb`B Kiv nq bv, eis ʔKQymjw`θ bwiZgvjvi gva'tgB Kiv nq| Gme bwiZgvjvi gta` tKvbiU KLB, ʔK cwi ʔwZtZ ev`lvuqZ Kiv nte Zvi Rb` KivhʔPI cʔqB Kiv nq|

- **MYmsthM mvab** : weṭivax`j miKvīi MpxZ c`tytci fjtāU RbMṭYi mvgtb Ztj aṭi Ges miKvīi ʔgZv,tjv t`Ltg t`q| miKvi KZR cʔxZ AvBb I weagjv mʔtÜ RbMYtK AewZ Kti| GtZ weṭivax`j weṭṭbi ci RbMṭYi wBKU wṭRt`i Av`kQ KgfʔP cʔrivq cʔvi Kivi mthM cvq| Aa`vck jvl tʔj etj b, `j,tjv Av`kQeṭpZv wntmte KvR Kti|
- **RbgZ msMVb** : weṭivax`j weṭṭb Rqx ntZ ev AvBbmfvq msL`vMwi ôZv ARθ Kitz bv civi KviY,tjv chʔj vPbv Kti| G mgq tKvbtKvbttyt`i Zvt`i ʔK ʔgZv ʔQj Zvl LwZtg t`Lvi tPov Kti| AZtci G weLq,tjv RbMṭYi KvtQ Ztj aṭi Ges wṭRt`i fjtāU ʔKvi Kti RbgZtK Zvt`i Abkʔtj msMVZ Kivi tPov Kti|
- **miKvīi mgvtj vPbv** : weṭivax`j AvBbmfvq weZK,Avtj vPbv, gjZex cʔle Dc`vcb, QwvB cʔle tck, cʔkEvi BZ`w`i gva'tg miKvīi mgvtj vPbv Kti `vtK| mgvtj vPbv Pevšl chʔq miKvīi weiʔx Avv`v cʔle Gtb miKvīiK ygZv ntZ Acvītyi tPov Pjvq| AvBbmfvī evBti I Rbmfv, cʔvi, tččvMvUv, wewZ, Avtj vPbvfv BZ`w`i gva'tg miKvīi mgvtj vPbv Kiv nq|
- **weKī miKvi MVtbi cʔle** : mms`xq MYZwšK e`e`vq AtbK mgq mggbv`j ev Māci mrvqZv I mg`fb tKvqwj kb miKvi MVb Kiv nq| weṭivax`j G Ae`vq tKvqwj ktbi Askx`vi `j,tjvi gta` AʔbK` ʔwī tPov Kti Ges ygZvmb`tj i cʔZ mg`θ cʔ`vvi Kivi Rb` Gme `jtK Dxʔ Kti| Zvt`i tm cʔPov mdj nq hLb AvBbmfvq miKvīx`j Av`v tftvU civRq eiY Kti| Gfite ygZvmb miKvīi cZb NUtj weṭivax`j Zvi Nibó mthMx`j I Ab`v`bZb wġĀ`tj i mg`fb weKī miKvi MVtbi Dt`vMx nq|
- **miKvīi mrvqZv** : weṭivax`j i'agrī weṭivawZvi Rb`B weṭivawZv Kti bv| KviY MYZš;nt`Q cwi Phʔ I AskMhṭYi miKvi| weṭivax`j thgb miKvīi fjtāU I Acktgʔ mgvtj vPbv Kiṭe, tZgub Rivxq msKU, cʔKwZK`thM, hʔ, Riāx Ae`v, Rivxq ʔ`BZ`w`i cʔkemiKvīx`tj i cvtk wʔq`wvte| miKvīx`jtK cʔqvRbxq civgk`cʔvb Kiṭe Ges RbMYtK HK`exfite msKU tgvKvtejvi Rb` Avv`v Rvṭe|
- **miKvi wqšY** : weṭivax`tj i gj- KvR nt`Q miKvīiK wqšY Kiv| KviY th miKvīi I ci tKvṭ wqšY `vtK bv, tm miKvi MYZwšK ntqI i'agrī GKtPwUqv ygZv I msL`vMwi ôZvi tRvti ʔ`tvvix fvgKv MhY Kitz cti|

**mviK\_v**

GK`jxq, w`jxq I eū`jxq e`e`v wekīY Kitz t`Lv hvq th, MYZwšK Rieb c`wZ cʔZovq w`j e`e`vB Dchʔ| GtZ tKvṭ cKvi TāU th tbB Zv ejv hvq bv| KviY `w`j chʔqμtg ivtōi kvmbygZv jvf Kivq RbMṭYi ctj Gt`i th tKvṭ GKwūtk weṭṭPZ KitzB nq| Zv mʔEjL G e`e`vq `tyi Ask tewk| wekīZ w`wZkxj miKvi MVb I DbqB KvR ZjwšZ Kivi tytī w`jxq e`e`vB mtefEg| ZvB hʔivó I hʔivR` G e`e`vi gva'tg MYZtšj meṭaK weKiv I cʔZovq mdj` ARθ KitzQ| MYZwšK e`e`vq miKvīx`j thgub, weṭivax`j I tZgbB ʔiaZcyʔfvgKv cvj b Kti Ges Kivhʔejx mʔv`b Kti| MYZwšK e`e`vq mKtj i AskMhY Acvīvthʔ KviY MYZš;`je`e`vi DciB Mto I tV| tmBme`tj i gta` tKvbiU miKvīx`j wntmte miKvi cwi Pjv bv Kivi mthM cvq| Avevi tKvbiU weṭivax`j wntmte Kiv`mʔv`b I fvgKv cvj tbi ga` w`tq mgvtR kvšl, w`wZ I fvi mg`i yv Kti `vtK| ZvB MYZtš;weṭivax`tj i fvgKv AZ`šl ʔiaZcyʔ



GmGmGBPGj

**c#V#Ei gj`iqb**

**e#be#Pbx c#æ**

**m#K D#E#i #K (√) #P#y #i b**

- 1. #j`xq e`e`vi A\_#K ?
- K. t`tk gv#`#j`\_vKv;
- L. `#j`#tj i c#arb` eRvq`\_vKv;
- M. `#j`#j #g#j ZF#e mi Kvi cwi P#j bv Kiv;
- N. `#j`#tj i #be#P#b AskM#Y|
  
- 2. GK`j`xq e`e`vi gj`e#k#`#K ?
- K. `j`#bZv me #KQ#y #bq#S#K n#q emv;
- L. `tj i #y#v i v#y#gZv #bq#S#Y;
- M. `j`KZ# e`#3 I #gvR R#e#bi Dci #bq#S#Y c#Z#v;
- N. mi K#i GK#P#Uqv A#acZ`#K#A\_#b#ZK I #m#v#R#K t#y#T D`vi Zv eRvq i vLv|
  
- 3. e#`j`xq e`e`v K#K e#j ?
- K. i vR#b#ZK #P#qvKj v#ci A#bK\_#jv`#tj i AskM#Y;
- L. A#bK\_#jv`#j #g#j i v#b#wi P#j bv Kiv;
- M. A#bK\_#jv`#tj i g#a`t`\_#K GK#U`#j`#K t#e#Q t#qv;
- N. GK#v#K`#j #g#j ZF#e mi Kvi M#b#i gva`tg i v#b#wi P#j bv Kiv|

m#K D#E#i t 1.L 2.K 3.K

**ms#y#B D#E#i gj-K c#æ**

- 1| e#`j`xq e`e`vi `#j` Am#e#v eY#v Ki#b|
- 2| GK`j`xq e`e`vi `e#k#`#m#r #K #K ?
- 3| MYZ#S#;#e#i v#x`#j` t#Kb mi Kvi #K #bq#S#Y Ki#Z P#v#?

**iP#v#g#j-K c#æ**

- 1| e#`j`xq e`e`vi m#e#v I Am#e#v eY#v Ki#b|
- 2| MYZ#S#K e`e`v#q #e#i v#x`#tj i F#v#g#v m#u#t#K#Av#t#j vP#v Ki#b|

# RbgZ

## Df'ik`

### G cW tkfI Avrb—

- ◆ RbgZ m`fU Avtj vPbv KitZ cvi`teb;
- ◆ RbgfZi cKwZ ešfZ cvi`teb;
- ◆ RbgfZK cfwZ Kivi Dciq m`utK`ej fZ cvi`teb;
- ◆ RbgfZi ,iazje`vL`v KitZ cvi`teb|

## fvgKv:

Ggb GK mgq wQj hLb AvRfKi gZ mMMVZ ivó` wQj br| wKsev ivó`\_vKfj I Zv cwi Pvj bq mavi Y gvb|f i fKvb fvgKv wQj br| ivRv ev kvmtKi B`Qv I m`šZi Dci wfwE Kfi miKvi x KvRKg`m`úw`Z nZ| Gme KivR RbMfYi c0`` tnvK Avi br tnvK, Zvf`i fK GfZ m`šZ c0vb KitZ n0Z| KviY RbMfYi cy` t`fK miKvi x KvRfi c0Z mYsMMVZ c0Zev` ev mg\_0 Rvbrei Rb` ivR%0wZK``fj i gZ fKvb msMVb ZLb Mto I fVvb| Zvici GKmgq MYZwšK wPšlavi vi weKvk NfU, ivt0f KivR ewx ciq, RbMfYi fvgKv Mh`fYi c0qvRb evotZ i iæ Kfi | Gme KivR m`šZi m`úw`b wKsev RbMfYi Pwv`v tglvevi Rb` miKvi fK RbMfYi B`Qv-Awb`Qv, wµqv-c0Zwµqv I gZvgZfK ,iazjw`fZ n0j | mgfqi t0v`vctU wbePb c`wZi weKvk NUJ | miKvi MVtb Ges cwi Pvj bq wbePK ev fviUvi MY gj` fvgKv cvj`b GwMfQ Gj | Gme fviUvi`i B`Qv, AvteM, AbfwZ, Pwv`v, `f`BZ`w`i mvt` Zuj wgvj`fQ miKvi fK w`všf Mh`fYi Af`vm Mto Zf`fZ nj | Gfite miKvi x KvR`m`úw`b I ivó`cwi Pvj bq RbgfZi D`me I weKvk NUfZ `v`K|

**msAv:** mavi Yfite RbMfYi Kj`vY mra`bi Dciq wmvte RbMfYi gZvgZfKB RbgZ ejv hvq| ivt0f `f`<sup>0</sup> m`fU ev miKvfi i j`y`, Df'ik` I Kvhejx RbMfYi gta` tkYwMZ, fMv0wMZ ev wPšlavi wMZ gZvgZ `vKfZ cvfi | wKš` Gmtei me`\_fjvB RbgZ nte br| RbgZ nte fMvB hv mSL`wMwi 0` fjvKf`i Dci cfwve we`li Kitf| RbgZ nte fMvB hvi gta` hwp`\_vKte Ges hvi wfwE`fZ KivR Kitj AwAKZi Kj`vY mwaZ nte| GLvfb mSL`wMwi t0i gZ nZB nte Ggb `ver Kiv hvte br| thfKvb GKRfbi gZI RbgZ nte hwi Zvi gta` hwp`, MhY`fhwM`Zv I Kj`vYKwvZv tenk `v`K| G c0f`j w`eifBm etj b, m`c0v`fqi `f`Rw0Z welfQ RbMfYi AwfgfZi mgw0B RbgZ| m`v me`v miKvi I w`etivax`\_j`fK mZR` ivL RbgZ| RbgfZi gš I Aeva c0v`n MYZfšj mdj Zvi Ab`Zg ceRZ`

## RbgfZi cKwZ

- wkyv`e`vi c0v`f`i dtj RbMfYi Avb I ewxgE`v ewx cvevi Rb`B RbgfZi ,iazjewx` tcfZ `v`K|
- RbgZ me`vB epEi Rb`Mv0xi gZvgZ bq, eis epEi Rb`Mv0x KZR` mgw`0 gZvgZB RbgZ| fMvB`B ejv nq th, RbgZ Rbl bq, gZI bq (Public opinion is neither public nor opinion)|
- RbgZ Rbgvb|f i wek|m, iap, hwp, Avb I `v`f`P c0Zv0wazj`Kfi `v`K| Gf`y`f`I hviv cfwve we`li KitZ cvfi Zvf`i gZvgZB RbgZ ifc MpxZ nq|
- th fKvb ai`bi ivó` I miKvi e`e`v`fZB RbgZfK ,iazj`v`qv nq|
- fMfUj G ch`fQ etj b, hwi` RbMfYi ivR%0wZK gubw`mKZv mwVK nq, Zvntj t0vULvU cv`R` `vKfj I miKvfi i cKwZ msi`y`Y Ges ivt0f Av`k`ev`\_bvq`b Kiv m`e|
- ivó`weAvbx` ievU`c`xj Gi gZ, RbgZ KLf`bv KLf`bv RbMfYi ms`vi, AUwek|m, e`w`3 `f`<sup>0</sup> f`j`vf, j`vj`mv BZ`w` Dcv`v`bi mgw0MZ dj etj wete`wPZ|

**RbgZi emb ev RbgZ cfiweZ Kivi Dciqmgn**

AvanbK ivtoRbgZ AZ'sl , iaZcYf RbgZ hZ mRvM, wePyY I mZKnte mi KviX mXvslMhY I Kvhtuuv`b ZZB myetePbr chz nte| RbgZ Avcbv Avcrib Mto I tV br| eis GtK weifbaKj vtKSkj I gva'tgi minvth` Mto ZjtZ nq| Gme Kj vtKSkj I gva'gtK ubqsy Ki tZ cri tJ RbgZ cqvRbgZ mSMVZ ev cfiweZ Kiv hvq| ZvB ej v nq, RbgZ ZvB hv weifbagva'tg Mto tZjv nq| (Public opinion is what its media make it to us.)| RbgZ MVtbi Gme emb mautKqbtgaAvtj vPbv Kiv nj |

- **msev`cI** : RbgZ MVtbi Dciq ev einb , tjvi gta` Ab`Zg , iaZcYfnt`Q msev`cI | GtZ weifba`j I gtiZi Abvixiv tj Lbxi gva'tg Zvt`i gZvgZ Zjt atib| cIZw`b msev`cI i gva'tg t`tki PjwZ NUbv cEvn, weifba`j , Dc`tji Lei RbMY RvbtZ cvti | Gme msev` Rbgtb th cIZw`bqv mwp Kti Zv RbgZ MVtb wetkl figKv ivtL| DjtL` th, gyY htSj gva'tg RbgZ MVtbi KivR hZUv ibiweirObel avivemK fite maut`Z nq Ab` gva'tg ZZUv nqbr| GB wki tK KivqE Kti AvanbK wetk| cfiwekij x e`w<sup>3</sup>, mSMVb, ivR%wZK `j Zvt`i mg`fb RbgZ MVb I ubqstYi tPov Pjvq| cPvtii kv<sup>3</sup> GZB tenk th, μgmZ cPvtii dtj AtbK mgq AmZ` I wfiEnxb wetqtKI gvby mwZ` etj fite| ZvB ej v hvq, tch thfite Pvg, RbgZ tmfiteB Mto I tV|
- **ivR%wZK `j** : RbgZ MVtb euglx figKv cvjb Kti ivR%wZK `j | `jxq mFvimgwZ, Avtj vPbv-tmvgbvi, cPvi, tlcivMvUv, t`qij wj Lb, tcv`wis, msev`cI weewZ cUvb BZ`w`i gva'tg ivR%wZK `j Zvt`i e`<sup>3</sup>e` RbmgtYy Zjt ati | RbMtYi gta` ivR%wZK wkyvi we`li mvab Kti Ges GiB gva'tg RbgZtK AbKtj ubtq AvtM| RbgZ MVtbi Ab`ib` me einbtKI ivR%wZK `j Zvi cfiweZ minvth` ubqsy Ki tZ cvti |
- **tiwI, tUvj wfb, BvUvibU**: AvanbK Btj KUibK wgmwqv RbgZ MVtb KvhtRi figKv ivLto| weifbaKkvi wPvIKIR Abgvb Gme gva'g AZ'sl tKSkjt Zvt`i ivR%wZK e<sup>3</sup>e` `kRtkiZvi mvgtb Zjt ati | AvRkij BvUvibU, ItqemvBU, B-tgBj BZ`w`i minvth` AvZ mntr I `f mgtq e<sup>3</sup>e` mieivn Kti RbgZi I ci mntrB cfiwe we`li Kiv nt`Q|
- **wkyv cIZob**: wkyv cIZob cvwMZ we`v ARfbv cvkvcnk mncwv I eUzevUe Ges wkyKt`i KivQ t`tk t`k I mgvri bibwea mgm`v mautKqkyv`xpv cwv wPZ nq| Gfite Zvt`i gta` t`tki ivRbwZ maut`U GKUv wB`ari Yvi weKiv NtU| ZvOvov `z-Ktj tR weifba`tj i QvI mSMVb th ivR%wZK Zrci Zv Pjvq - Zvi gva'tgl RbgZ mwp nq|
- **weifboms`v**: miwmi tKvb ivR%wZK `wofwzi mvt` RwoZ bv t`tkI weifbami KviX I temi KviX cIZUvb cfiwv fite RbgZ MVb Kti `vtK| Gme cIZobvbi `wj cI, cIZte`b, cwvmsL`vb `vbxq ev tK`xq miKvtii Dt`vtM gwY`Z ntj ev weifbaMtel tKi MtelYv wicvtU`cKwKZ ntj Zv RbgZi Dci weivU cfiwe tdtj | G wicvtUP wfiEtZ RbgZ mswkwt`i ctY ev wectY Mto DtV|
- **AvBmfv** : AvBmfvq miKvi I wevax`j AvBb cIqb I ivo`cwi Pjv bv msvvsl`th me wetq Avtj vPbv, weZK, ckwRAvmv BZ`w`tZ kixK nq- Zvi msev` Letii KvMtR wKsev One I Lei wUw ev tiwI i gva'tg RbMtYi KivQ tclwvq| RbMY Gme ntZ Zvt`i gZvgZ I `wofwz Mto tZvtj |

**RbgZi , iaZj**

eZgvbKvtj wetkji cIq cIZUw ivob thtnZzKj`vY ivo`ZvB Gme ivtoRbgZ AZ'sl , iaZcYf miKvtii w`wZ I fvimvg` wtfP Kti AbKj- RbgZi Dci | AvanbKkvtj mvg`, `faxZv, e`w<sup>3</sup>-tZsj BZ`w`i iyvq RbgZB chix| RbgZ miKvi cwv Pjv bv I kvmb e`e`vi mwtK`a`-tfc|

MYZwSK kvmb e`e`vq RbgZB meiwQjy wfiE | MYZwSK ivRbwZi gj- jY` hw` ygZv ARB nq Zvntj RbgZ nte tmB ygZvi wmw | ygZvq`xNp`b hveZ mvdjt`i mvt`\_vKv hw` Dt`tk` nq Zte RbgZ nte Zvi nwmZqvi | th AvBb I wevagyv Ovi MYZwSK miKvi cwv Pjv bv Kiv nq Zvi wfiE nj RbgZ| miKviX

ýgZvi DĪvʔb thgb A\_er cZʔb RbgZ cāvb fīgKv cij b Kʔi | tmRb`B ejv Pʔj th, AvajbK i vtó<sup>a</sup> mdj cʔkmb AʔbKvʔk RbgZ MVb I e<sup>3</sup> Kivi c×iZi Dci wbfʔkʔj |

AʔbK t`ʔkB miKvʔi AvBbmfvʔK wKsev msweavʔK mveʔʔšg eʔj tNvIYv Kiv nq| tMŪ weʔUʔb AvBbmfv Ges hʔi vtó<sup>a</sup> msweavb Pevš ýgZvi AwaKvix| weʔUʔbi cʔž ýgZv mʔEj| AvBbmfv (cvj ʔgU) Ggb tKvb AvBb cʔqʔb Kʔi bv hv RbgʔZi wBKU MhYʔhuM` bq| gwKʔ hʔi vtó<sup>a</sup> tclmʔWbU Zui kvmbKvʔj Pvi eQʔi i tgqʔt` msweavb Ablyqʔx cʔž ýgZvi AwaKvix nqv mʔEj; wZib Ggb w×vš mʔavi YZ tbb bv hv gwKʔ RbgZʔK weyā KiʔZ cvʔi |

GKbvqKZwšK kvmb e`e`vʔZi RbgʔZi , iaZ; AvʔQ| GgbwK t`QvPvix kvbKMYI RbgZʔK hʔ\_ó weʔePbv Kʔi | ZvB Zviv RbMʔYi wPi šb gj`teva, nekʎm, j wʔZ AvkvAvKvLvʔK AvNvZ Kʔi Ggb tKvb w×vš MhY Kiv t`ʔk weiZ \_vʔKb| AʔbK mgq GKbvqK ev t`QvPvix kvbK Zvi kvmb ýgZvʔK `eaZv`vb Kivi Rb` Rbmɡ\_ʔ j vʔfi weʔfʔw×iZ KvʔR j vMvb| mvgwi K` t`kvbKMYI Zvʔ`i kvmbʔK `eaZv t`evi Rb` MYʔfvʔUi gva`tg RbgʔZi Av`v ARʔbi tPóvKʔi | KviY, RbMY Avi cʔeʔ gZ AmsMwZ I D`wmb bq| th tKvb c×iZi kvmb e`e`vʔZB Zviv Zvʔ`i gZvgZ cʔkʔk Kʔi \_vʔK|

**mviK\_v**

RbgZ AvajbK mKj aiʔbi kvmb e`v I miKvʔi gj`wʔE| MYZš; I GKbvqKZš; tclmʔWbU c×iZi miKvi wKsev cvj ʔgUkwMz miKvi - meʔyʔʔB RbgZ wqšʔK, wqʔqK Ges ivRbmZi DĪb-cZʔbi gj`kw<sup>3</sup>| Zʔe RbgZ KLBb mKj RbMʔYi gZvgʔZi thMdj bq| eis Rb`ʔ\_ʔ AbKj-, RbKj`vʔYi BwšZevnx, hʔi mʔšZ, wbiʔcy I D`vi th tKvb e<sup>w3</sup>MZ tMôMz gZvgZ Rbmɡ\_ʔ tctj RbgʔZ cwiYZ nq| RbMʔYi gZʔK RbgʔZ i fcišʔi Z KiʔZ wKsev miKvʔi cʔ\_ RbgZʔK msMwZ KiʔZ ntj KZK, tʔj v evnb ev gva`gi mrvh` wʔZ nq| G mʔei gʔa` msev`cĪ, ivR%wZK` j Ges tUj wʔfb - tĪwI AZ`š KvhRi I kw<sup>3</sup>kvj x| G mʔei mrvh` cʔqvRbgZ RbgZʔK wqšʔ I cwiPvj bv Kiv hvq| RbgZ AvajbKvʔj RbMʔYi gʔa` mvg` cĪZôv, e<sup>w3</sup> AwaKvi I`vaxZv i yv Ges i vtó<sup>a</sup> wqZj I miKvʔi fvi mvg` i yvq AZ`š KvhRi nwwZqvi |

GmGmGBPGj

**cŕVĚi gŕiqb**

**eŭbePbx cĕæ**

**mŭK DĚi ŭK (ŭ) ŭPŕ ŭ b**

- 1| RbgŕZi ŭKŭk ŕKb NŕU ?
- K. iŕŕŕŕ KŭR eŭx I RbMŕYi mg\_ŕ j ŕŕfi Avkŭq;
- L. ŭbePb cŕŭZi ŭKŭŕki dŕj ;
- M. MYZŭŕŕK ŭPŕŕavi ŭKŭŕki dŕj ;
- N. kŭŕŕKi B"ŐvgZ iŕŕŕŕ KŭR mŕŭŕ`ŕbi Rb`|

2| RbgZ ŭK ?

- K. hŕŕ, MŕYŕŕhŭM"Zŕ I msL"ŭMŕi ŕŕi Rb" Kj ŕŕYKi gZ;
- L. ŕ`ŕki meŕŕavi ŕŕYi gZŕgŕZi mgŭŕ;
- M. cŕŕekŭj x ŕkŕŕi ŕŕiv cŕŕŕeZ gZŕgZ;
- N. ŕ`ŕki mi Kŕi thme gŕZi ŕŕiv cŕŕi Pŭj Z nq|

3| ŕcŕŕ thŕŕŕe Pŕq, RbgZ ŕmŕŕŕeB Mŕŕo I ŕŕV-K\_ŭŭ RbgŕZi ŕKŭb&evnŭŭŕK meŕŕaK , i ŕZj cŕŕŕb Kŕi ŕŕ?

- K. iŕR%ŕŕZK `j ;
- L. ŕi ŭŭI - ŕŭŭj ŕŕkŕb - B:ŭŕi ŕbU;
- M. ŭkŕŕŕ cŕŕZŕŕb;
- N. mseŕ`cŕŕ|

**mŭK DĚi t 1.K 2.K Z.N**

**msŕŕŕB DĚi gŕ-K cĕæ**

- 1. RbgZ ŭK?
- 2. RbgZ ŭK me mgq RbMŕYi gZŕgZ?

**iPbŕgŕ-K cĕæ**

- 1. RbgZ ej ŕZ Avcŕb ŭK eŕŕSb? G cŕŕŕŕŕ RbgŕZi cĕKŕZ eŕŕŕŕ Ki ab|
- 2. RbgŕZi eŕnb eŕ RbgZŕK cŕŕŕeZ Kŕi Dcŕq, ŕjŕ eŕŕŕŕ Ki ab|
- 3. RbgZŕK cŕŕŕeZ Kŕi ŕŕŕŕŕ mseŕ`cŕŕŕi ŕŕgKŕ meŕŕaK| Avcŕb ŭK Ggb gZ mg\_ŕ Kŕib ? Avcŕŕi eŕŕŕŕŕi cŕŕ\_ hŕŕŕ ŕ`b|



## Avgj vZšj I PrcmponKvix tMvôx

### FigKv

AvanbK kvmb e`e`vq Avgj vZšj , iazcYfFigKv cij b Kti \_vK| Avgj vZšj GKU gra`g mekI | Avgj vZšj ej tZ Ggb GKU e`vcK msMbK tevSvq hvi gra`tg kvMKeM`ev weia cYZviv ubtR`i mxišK KvRi Kivi tPon Ktib| Avgj vZšj , iazj m`utK`Aa`vcK dvBvvi D`tj Ktib th, `vqx miKvix KgPvix`i mivh` Onov AvanbK miKvii Av`Zj i`v Kiv Am`e| RbKj `vYgj-K i`vto`Avgj ve`e`v mvgwRK I ivR%wZK Dbqtb ZvrcheYfFigKv i`vL| G Kvi tY, Avgj vZšjK AvanbKvKi tYi evnb mivte MY` Kiv nq|

PrcmponKvix tMvôx nj t`vQvj-K msMwZ tMvôx| Aa`vcK Avj gU Gt`iK GK aitbi `v`Rvqx tMvôx etj AvfivZ Kti tOb| AvanbK i`vto`PrcmponKvix tMvôx vfiEK cxwZ I Kj vKšKj Ae j`b Kti `v`Ar`vq Kti \_vK| Dbz I Dbqbkj mKj i`vto`B miKvii weifbwefvvMi Dci Gt`i c`ve cii j`vZ nq| AvanbK ivR%wZK c`v`vq ivR%wZK `tj i b`vq Prc mponKvix tMvôxi FigKv LyB , iazcYf

Avgj vZšj I PrcmponKvix tMvôx kvl R BDibU i Avtj vPbv ub`efc 3wU cvtV web``Inte:

### GB BDibU i cv , tj vnt`O:

- ◆ cv - 1. Avgj vZšj
- ◆ cv - 2. Avgj vZšj FigKv I Gi ubqšj
- ◆ cv - 3. PrcmponKvix tMvôx

cW - 1

# Avgj vZšj

## Dřik` t

### G cW tkłl Avrb—

- ◆ Avgj vZšj; K Zv e`vL`v Kitz cvi teb;
- ◆ g`v. Itqevi KZR ewZ Avgj vZšj `enkó` eYb Kitz cvi teb|

AvaybK ivó` e`e`vq Avgj vZšj GK mekl ,iaZcY`vb `Lj Kti AvtQ| th tkvb miKvi e`e`vZB Avgj vZšj ,iaZ; Acwi mrg| Avgj vZšj Qvor t`tki kumb cwi Pj bvi Kiv Am`e| AvaybK kumbe`e`vq Avgj vZšj cWYk`ifc meWpZ nq| Avgj vZšj Bsti Rx cŁZkā Bureaucracy, kāwU dívix Breau t`tk DrcwE ntqtQ| Gi A`nj `Bi wbfP miKvi | Avgj vZšj ej tZ `vqx teZbf,` `ŋ I tckv`vi KgPri x`i mSMVbtK ešvq| mvari Yfite miKviti bwiZ ubarPY Ges miKvi cwi Pj bvi vbtqmRZ KgPri MY Avgj v bvtg AwfınZ| wwfbaemgrwAvbx I ivóeAvbx Avgj vZšjK wwfbaefite e`vL`v KitiQb| cŁdmi dvBvri etj b, Avgj vZšj n`Q GKwU `vqx, teZbf,` Ges `ŋ PvkZxRwe tkYx| cŁdmi MvYi i gtZ, miKviti wmxvš I bwiZgvj v ubařtY Ges mvari Yfite miKvi cwi Pj bvi vbtqmRZ KgPri MYB Avgj v bvtg AwfınZ| cŁdmi AM Avgj vZšj myi msAv w`tqtQb| wZwb etj b, ivóq KgPri x,` n`Q mYŋ tckv`vi x Aarb`l KgRZP hviv `vqxvite Pvkwi Ktib Ges ivRbwiZ wbitcŋ `vKb| Avj gU I cvl tqtj i gtZ, Avgj vZšj ej tZ e`vck mSMVbtK ešvq hvi gva`tg kumKtkYx wbtRt`i wmxvšK KihRi Kti `vKb|

## g`v. Itqeviti aviYv

Rvgfó mgrvZÉje` g`v. Itqevi Zui Essays in sociology bvgK Mš' GKwU Av`k`KvVtgv wntmte Avgj vZšj KZK, tjv `enkó`i K\_v Dtl KitiQb| Avgj vZšj cŁwZ. I mSMVwbK ifctiLv m`utK`wZwb mek`fite Avtj vPbv KitiQb Ges ,iaZcY`ZÉ; cŁvk KitiQb| wZwb KtqKwU cāvib `enkó` Dtl Kti Avgj vZšj e`vL`v I mekl Y KitiQb| Avmy Avgiv Geri g`v. Itqevi KZR ewZ Avgj vZšj `enkó` wbtq Avtj vPbv Kwi |

- **Kg`cwiwa:** Avgj vZšjK mSMVtb GKwU mjbw`ŋ Kg`wiwa w`gub `vK| mvari Y wewa ōviv mSMVtbi Kvh`xwZ ubařtZ I wbt`KZ nq| cŁZ`K KgPri x `wqZ; I AnaKvi wewa tZ cwi`vi fite Dtl `vK| GKRb KgRZP AvtM t`tkB Zvi ŋgZvi cwi mrgv I `wqZ; m`utK`RvbtZ cvtib| wewa Abyviti cŁZ`K KgPri x Zui Kvh`m`uv`b Kti `vKb|
- **wbtqm c`wZ :** Avgj vZšjK mSMVtb KgPri x wbtqvMi gj- gvcKwV n`Q tgav| wj wLZ, gbm`wEK cixŋv I mYŋvKvi c`wZi gva`tg tgav hvPvB Kiv nq| cŁkŋY, AwfÁZv, Kwii Mwi I welfwifEK AvbtK PvkZxi Ab`Zg thvM`Zv I kZ`wntmte MY` Kiv nq| KgPri x wbtqvMi tŋtŋ mvari YZ wbitcŋ c`wZ Aej`b Kiv nq|
- **c`tmvcb bwiZ :** Avgj vZšj c`tmvcb (Hierarchy) bwiZ Abyviti wwfbaet`i kYwew`im Kiv nq| G mSMVtb DaYzb I Aa`b m`utK`wivR Kti| cŁZwU w`wZi c`B tkvb D`PZI ct`i ōviv wqwsZ nq| mnR K\_vq wwfbaet`i gta` KZŋMZ m`utK`w`ŋ `vK|
- **Kg`Ub ev wfwlqKiY :** mSMVtbi Dřik` mwařbi Rb` cŁqvRbx ev mvgwMK Kvh`ej xK wwfbaewfwm, ms`v ev `dZti wfwRZ I eUb Kiv nq| tmLvtb mekl ct` tkej meklÁt`i wbtqm Kiv nq| cŁZ`K KgPri x Zvi KZ` `ŋZvi mit\_ cvj tbi e`vcti `vqx `vKb|

- **tUKubK`ij Ávb** : Avgj vZtš; tUKubK`ij Ávb I AvfÁZvK Pvkxi Ab`Zg thM`Zv ev kZ`ntmte MY` Kiv nq| KgPvix`i KviMix Ávb wj mLZ cix`vi gva`tg hvPvB Kiv nq| g`v- I tgevti gtZ Avgj v e`e`vq tUKubK`ij Ávb I thM`Zvi , iaz;µgvštq ewx cvt`Q|
  - **wj mLZ wearearb** : mSMVtbi KgRvŪ cwiPvj bvi Rb` mZŪZwZ wea wearb \_vK| mSMVtbi KgPZ e`v`eM`K H me weagvj v tgb Pj tZ nq| Gme wea tgb Pj vi Rb` Zv` i cĭk`Y cŵvb Kiv nq|
  - **teZb-fvZv** : Avgj vZwšK mSMVtbi-KgPvix`i teZb-fvZv cĭvbZ wefbræc`i `vqZ; I gh`v Abjvqx tkYx web`vm Kiv nq| Avakvsk tĭtĭB Zv`i teZbµg I Ab`vb` m`hvM mjeavi weei Y wj wce` \_vK|
  - **wbitc`Yzv** : Avgj viv DĭERbv I AvtetMi cĭvegy t`tK wbitc`Yzv I `Yzv mvt` \_vqZ; cvj b Ktib| cĭcĭZZ;eRĭ Kti Zuv mevi m½ tmevgj-K mg AvPi Y I b`vqwePvi KitZ cĭvnx nb| Zviv AivR%wZK, w`j`xq I wbgqm`fite KvR Kti \_vKb|
  - **Andmqj tiKW`** G mSMVtbi cĭvmubK Kvhej x, wv`vš Ges wearearb wj mLZ fite tiKW`Kti Dc`rcb Kiv nq| mSMVtbi wj mLZ wbgg-Kvby I KvR, t`jv Andm bvgK GKw ms`vq mSMVZ nq|
  - **tckv wiz;** Avgj vZwšK mSMVtbi wbtqmRZ KgPvixiv tckv`vi wntmte KvR Kti Ges PvKvi Rvex tkYxZ cwiYZ nq| PvKvi B Zv`i RweKvi evnb| wmbqwiw, KwZZ; tgav I thM`Zvi gub`tŪ Zv`i cĭ`vbwZ t` I qv nq| cĭ`vbwZi welqu cĭvbZ DavZb KZĭt`i wePvi wetePvvi Dci wbf`kxj |
- g`v- I tgevi KZĭ cŵE Avgj vZtš; Kvvtgv I AvPi tYi web`vm cwi j`Y Z nq| Zuv Avgj vZwšK avi Yv I e`vL`v-wetkĭ YtK meRbxb wntmte wPvY Z Kiv hvq| Avgj vZš; m`ú`K`mg`K avi Yv jvf Kivi Rb` Gi `enkó, t`jv LvB Zirch`Y` I tgevti i Avgj vZš`K Av`k`c`KwZi Avgj vZš;ej v nq|

**mviK\_v**

Avgj vZš; Ggb GK ai tbi e`e`v hv cĭvm tbi `Yzv ewx Kti| thLv tB mi Kvi itqtŵ, tmLv tB Avgj vZš; itqtŵ| Rvgw mgvRweÁvbx g`v- I tgevti i cŵPovq Avgj vZš; m`v`R`i`c` jvf Kti tŵ| wZwb wbitc`Y `wotKvY t`tK Avgj v e`e`v`vK wePvi Kti tŵb|



**c#V#Ei gj`iqb**

**`be#K c#æ**

**m#K D#E#i #K (N) #P#y #b**

1. Avgj vZš;nt`0 GK#U `iqx teZbf;3 Ges `¶ P#K#z#R#me t#Y#x| - GB msÁ#U t#K #`t#q#0b ?
  - K. c#dmi AM;
  - L. c#dmi d#B#b#i ;
  - M. c#dmi M#Y#¶ ;
  - N. c#dmi A#b#b#|
  
2. #Essays in Sociology# M#š#i t#j L#K t#K ?
  - K. g`v# I#q#e#v#i ;
  - L. n#b#U#s U#b ;
  - M. M#Y#¶ ;
  - N. d#B#b#i |
  
3. k#m#K t#k#Y#x Z#v#t`i #m#x#v#š#l e#v`#e#v#q#b K#t#i \_#v#t#K#b t#K#v#b m#s#M#V#t#b#i g#v#`t#g ?
  - K. i#v#R#%#b#w#Z#K m#s#M#V#b ;
  - L. c#v#j #g#t#U#i g#v#`t#g ;
  - M. Avgj vZ#m#š#K m#s#M#V#b #v#i#v ;
  - N. g#š#j#m#f#v#i g#v#`t#g |
  
4. g`v# I#q#e#v#i t#K ?
  - K. G#K#R#b i#v#ó#e#Á#v#b#x ;
  - L. `#k#b#K ;
  - M. g#t#b#v`#h#E#K ;
  - N. m#g#v#R#Z#E#j#e` |

**D#E#i g#j#v#t** 1. L, 2. K, 3. L I 4. N|

**i#P#b#j#K c#æ**

1. Avgj vZ#š#j m#s#Á#v#b|
2. g`v# I#q#e#v#i e#v#Z Avgj vZ#š#j `e#m#k#ó#`#t#j#v#e#Y#b#v#K#i#b#|

# Avgj vZtšj figKv I Gi ibqšj

## Džik

### G cW tkłl Avrb—

- ◆ Avgj vZtšj figKv e`vL`v KižZ cvi teb;
- ◆ Avgj vZtšj ibqšj m`utK`Avtj vPbv KižZ cvi teb|

AvrbK i vòe`e`vq Ges mi Kvix ckmmbK e`e`vcbvq Avgj vZtšj figKv AZ`šl , iazcY` miKviti i Kvh`g cñviti m½ m½ Avgj v`i `vqZj I KZ` eujvstk ewx tctqtQ| RbMtYi mmeR Kj`vY mvačb AvrbK i vò, tj vZ Avgj v`i figKv vbt`Avtj vPbv Kiv nj |

- **AvBmfvK cñveZKiY** : Avgj vMY AvBmfvK cñveZ Kivi t`jt` , iazcY`figKv cij b Kti `vKb| vefbvefM I ms`v, AvBb mfvi KvgWj m`m`i c`qvRbxq Z`w` mieivn Kti `vK| AčbK mgq Avgj vMY Zt`i `^`vefM t`jt` Dc`k c`vbi Rb` AvBb mfvi vefbKvgW , tj vZ Dc`Z `vKb| Gi dtj bWZ vbačYi t`jt` Avgj vZtšj GKW , iazcY`figKv j`j` Kiv hvq|
- **AvBb KvhRiKiY** : Avgj vMY iayth AvBb c`vqtbB mñthvMzv Kti ZvB bq, eis AvBbK Zviv KvhRix Kti `vK| cKZc`q AvBb KvhRix Kivi t`jt` Gi cñve Awak cwigvY j`j`Yvq| Avgj vMY vefkI `jgZvečj AvBb ev`vq b Kti `vKb| Gfite Avgj vZšj AvBb I kumb vefvMi gta` tmZimvte KivR Kti `vKb|
- **mgvRK cñeZ` AvbqY figKv** : AvrbKvKiY I Avgj vZtšj figKv Ab`Kvh` MYZwšK miKviti `vqZj vbf` Kti cñeZbRj mgvRK Pm`v tgUčbvi Dci| Avgj vZšj c`qvRbxq `jZv I AwfÁZvi thvMv v`q `vK| Gfite Avgj vZšj mgvRK BwZvPK cñeZ`bi t`jt` figKv i`vL|
- **kumbKvth` ibi vevQbžv eRvq i`vL** : MYZwšK e`e`vq miKvi Nb Nb cñeZ` nIqvq i`vR`vZK kvMk`i c`q kvmbKvth` arivevKZv i`jv Kiv m`e` bq| miKviti D`vb cZtbi gta` kvmb Kvth` ibi vevQbžv ev arivevKvZv eRvq i`vL mi Kvix KgpVix ev Avgj vMY|
- **Z`w` c`vb** : msev` I Z`w` Av`v c`vbi e`včvti Avgj vMY , iazcY`figKv cij b Kti `vKb| kvMke,` I AvBmfv vefbvečkvmb KZ` c`E Z`w`i Dci vfwE Kti miKvix bWZ vbačY I AvBb c`vq b Kti `vKb|
- **miKvix `bw`b Kvh`cviPj bv** : Avgj vZšj miKvix `bw`b Kvh`ejx cviPj bv Kti `vKb| thgb: vK`jv, RbWZKi Kvh`ejx, mgvRK vbi včE, AvBb k;Ljv i`jv, ms`vcb, Ki e`e`v BZ`w` memQ` Avgj v`i mnvqZv e`ZxZ GK g`Z`j žZ c`ti bv|
- **c`Z`thvMZvgj-K `v`\_P gj`vqb** : Avgj vMY vefbvečZ`thvMZvgj-K `v`\_P gj`vqb KvR vbt`vMz `vKb| tKvb v`všl Mh`Yi t`jt` Rb`v`\_P thš`K c`qM Kti `vKb| G ch`q Avgj v`i tK vefbvečZ`š`v `v`\_P h`v`\_P gj`vqb KižZ nq| tKv`v`všl RbMtYi `v`\_P`jv Kite, Ges tKvW Zv Kite bv tmW cix`jv Kti v`všl Mh`Y Kti `vKb Avgj v|
- **AvBb c`vq b** : AvBmfvq th mg`l , iazcY`vej D`včZ nq Kvž: ckmmbK vefvMB Awakisk vefj i c`vZgj-K KivR m`ubekti `vK| ZvB AvBb c`vq b I bZb vej cvtki t`jt` Avgj v`i figKv L`gB ZvrcheY`

- **vePvi Kuhm`uv`b** : wKQyKQyvePvi Kvh`mvari YZ Av`vj tZ nq br eis Zv m`uv`b Kti c`kvmubK ms`vb | Gi dtj Avgj vMY vePvi Kvh`m`uv`tbi m`thvM cvq | thgb Rwg μq weμtqi tiwRt`÷kb Ges tUMgik` tiwRt`÷kb, BZ`w` |
- **thvMthvM`vcb** : Avgj v`e`vi Avi GKwU`iaZcY`KvR nj thvMthvM`vcb | D×Zb KZE`q t`tK A\_`p gšj t`tK`i`iaKti w`ach`q chS; thvMthvM`mi tmZzÜb nj Avgj vMY | `Bti i w`xvS` GKw`tK thgb DaY`Zb KZE`q`tK AewNZ KtZ nq Ab`w`tK AaY`b KgPvi`i`i RvvtZ nq |

**Avgj vZtšj wqšj**

Avgj v`i e`cK qJgZv I`wqZ; weifbæ`wotKvb t`tK mgvtj vPvvi m`yab ntqtQ | w`Pw`μmg`vb h\_v`B etj tQb, AvbqisZ Avgj vZš; MYZtšj Rb`ügwK`t`c | Avgj v`i wKfite wqšj Kiv hvq tm wltq wbt`w Avtj vPbv Kiv tmj :

1. **ivR%wZK wqšj** : ivR%wZK wqšj ntjv emw`Kfite Avgj v`i wqšj`Yi GKwU c×wZ | ivR%wZK wqšj ej tZ AvBmfv, gšjmfv, ivR%wZK `j Ges Pvcmw`vix tMv`x, tjv gva`tg AvtqmRZ wqšj`tK tevSvq |
2. **AvBmfv KZR wqšj t** AvBmfv KtqKwU Dcvtq Avgj v`i wqšj Ki tZ cvti | thgb :-
  - AvBmfv KZR c`k`AwZwi`3 c`k`d`l`vctbi gva`tg wqšj
  - AvBmfvq weifbæKwU`i gva`tg wqšj
  - GKvDwUs Ges AwWUs ms`vi gva`tg c`l`weZ bZb AvBti`i`bvxi gva`tg c`Pij Z AvBti mst`k`d`t`Yi gva`tg wqšj | Gfite AvBmfv Avgj ve`e`vi Dci wqšj Pp`K`i tZ cvti |
3. **vePvi wef`wq wqšj** : Avgj v`i c`kvmubK Kvth`Av`j Z mvari YZ QquU c×wZ Ae`j`w`b Kti wqšj`g`j`K KvR Kti`\_`tK |

**G`tjv nj :**

- tKv I qv`i`t`Uv`w`i`U
- t`w`eqv`m`K`c`v`m`w`i`U
- m`w`U I qv`i`x`w`i`U
- g`v`b`W`v`g`w`i`U
- BbRvskb
- c`l`w`ekb

4. **bwMwi K wqšj** : Avgj v`i b`v`q`ub`v` I mZZv A`tb`Kv`st`k` w`f`P`k`x`j` bwMwi Kt`i e`vc`K`f`ite` mi`Kv`ix` KgR`v`t`U` AskM`h`t`Yi` Dci | Avgj v`e`e`vi` Dci` bwMwi`K` wqšj` w`b`w`e`b`f`ite` Kvh`R`i` Kiv` th`Z` cvti :

- c`l`w`Z`k`x`j` b`w`Z` I` t`b`Z`t`Z`j` gva`tg
- weifbæ`w`v`w`q` K`w`g`k`t`bi` gva`tg
- bwMwi`K` Dc`t`k` c`l`v`b`Kv`ix` K`w`U`i` gva`tg` Ges
- weifbæ`r`R`w`g`t`M`v`ox`i` gva`tg |

5. **miKvi c`w`b` KZR wqšj** : miKvix Kvh`p`g` Ø`v`v` bwMwi`KMY` Dc`K`Z` Ges` mš`b` ntqtQ` w`K`bv` Zv` P`ov`š`j` Kti` vePvi` w`e`k`d`Y` Kti`b` i`v`t`o`i` c`w`b` w`b`e`f`ix`K`Z`P` i`v`o`t`w`Z` ev` c`w`b`g`š`j` | w`Z`w`b` c`k`v`m`u`b`K` KgR`Z`v`e`t`i` c`w`Z` w`e`k`l` w`b`t`R` c`l`v`b` Kti` Z`v`i` Kvh`e`j`x` I` Av`Pi`Y` wqšj` Ki`t`Z` m`q`J`g` nb |

6. **qJgZv I`wqZ; h`u`h`fite w`t`K`i`K`i`Y** : qJgZv I`wqZ; w`b`w`e`b` t`K`b`a`G`K`i`x`f`Z` br` Kti` eis` w`e`k`i`K`i`Y` b`w`Z` c`l`q`m` Ki`t`Z` cvti` t`j` w`f`w`e`K`f`ite`B` Avgj`vi`v` w`b`q`is`Z` ntq` Av`m`t`Z` cvti` etj` A`t`b`t`K` g`t`b` Kti`b |

7. cġmbK AvZġbqšY : mteġwi Avgj v e`e`vi kw<sup>3</sup> hw` ubtRiv ubtRt`i ubqšY Ktib tmUvB Zvt`i ubqšY Kievi KvhRi cxiZ ntZ cvti | tKvb cġvi ej cġqM Kti Zv mæe bq| eis cġmKMY hw` mġMfvte Ges AvBbġMfvte KivR Kitz cġZ \_vtKb Zte Zv mæe| G Rb` DbkP cġqY KvhRi ivLv thtZ cvti |

**mviK\_v**

AvaybK ivtoġ cġmmbK KvgRvtŪ Avgj vZš; nt`O tK>te`y gj-Z: Ztġi tgav, Kg<sup>o</sup>ZrciZv, mġPvšZ mxišl , ġgZv, AwfAZv, cġqY BZ`w` ivotq KvgRvtŪi GK Awet`O` Astk cwi YZ KtiġQ| Dbqbkxj t`tki mvgwRK, ivR%wZK, A\_%wZK I mvs`wZK AMMwZ mvaġb Avgj vZš; . iæZcY<sup>o</sup>fvgKvq Avmxb| Avgj vi v AvBb cġqtb AskMhY Ktib, gšġ`i mniqZv Ktib Ges cġqvRbxq Kvh<sup>m</sup>u`b Ktib| GK\_v meRb`KZ. th Avgj vt`i mġK cġ\_ cwi Pwġ Z Kivi Rb` Zvt`iġK ivR%wZK ubqšY ivLġZ KvhRi e`e`v ubtZ nte|

**cvtVĒi gj`vqb**

**`be`w<sup>3</sup>R cġæ**

**mġK DĒti wK (√) wPy w b**

1. AvBb I kymb wfvMmi tmZæŪb wntmte KivR Kti

- K. cvj vġU;
- L. gwšcwi I`;
- M. Avgj vZš;
- N. wPvi wfvM|

2. mi Kvġi i Dġvb cZġbi gġa` kymb KvthP avivemKZv i ġlv Kti tK ?

- K. mi Kvix KgPvi xMY;
- L. ivR%wZK `j ;
- M. ivR%wZK tbZe,`;
- N. AvBb wfvM|

3. Avgj vt`i mġK cġ\_ cwi Pwġ bvi Rb` cġqvRb nj

- K. cġmmbK tUġbs;
- L. ivR%wZK ubqšY;
- M. `vaxbZv;
- N. mġhM mġeav|

**DĒigvj v:** 1.M; 2.K; 3.L;

**iPbġj-K cġæ**

- 1. AvaybK ivot`e`vq Avgj vt`i fvgKv Avġj vPbv Ki ab|
- 2. Rb`vt`\_Avgj vZšġ ubqšYi wwa Dciv mæutK<sup>o</sup>Avġj vPbv Ki ab|

### PrctmvoKix tMvoh

#### Dtj`k`

##### G cW tkjI Avrb—

- ◆ PrctmvoKix tMvoh wK Zv ej tZ cvi`teb;
- ◆ Aa`rcK Avj gU I cvl tqj i PrctmvoKix tMvohi tkYweb`vm I e`vL`v Ki tZ cvi`teb;
- ◆ PrctmvoKix tMvohi figKv Avtj vPbv Ki tZ cvi`teb|

PrctmvoKix tMvohi msAv I bvgKiY wbtq ivoteAvbxt`i gta` gZ cv`R` i tqjQ| A tbtK PrctmvoKix tMvoh bv etj GtK `r`Rvqx tMvoh bvtg AvfwnZ Kti tQb| A tbtK Avevi Gifc tMvoh tK ivR%auZK tMvoh, gtbv fvetKw`K tMvoh etj I Dtj`k` Kti tQb| Aa`rcK dvBbvi PrctmvoKix tMvoh tK j ex (Lobby) Ges Gj vb cUvi GUvtK mgysex tMvoh etj AvL`wqZ Kti tQb| thgb- wk`qJK miguwZ, e`emvqx miguwZ, tUW BDubqb, kltgK msN BZ`w` |

Aa`rcK Gj vb Avi ej PrctmvoKix tMvoh mgfvevcbam`m`M`Yi mgstq MmVZ tMvoh tK eSvtZ tPtqtQb| wZub PrctmvoKix tMvoh tK `fvtM fvm Kti tQb thgb `r`Rvix (Interest Group) tMvoh Ges mg`wom`ubw (Attitude Group) tMvoh| Aa`rcK gvBib Dnbvti i e`3e` LyB cAbavbthvM, wZub etj b, PrctmvoKix tMvoh nj tKvb t`Qvgj-K mSMmVZ tMvoh hv mi Kvi x Kivtqvi evBti t`tK mi Kvi x KgRZ`i gtbvrbq b I wbtqM, mi Kvi x bwx MhY, cwi Pvj bv ev wbaft`Yi t`qjI c`fve we`t`i i tPov Kti |

Aa`rcK Avj gU I cvl tqj PrctmvoKix tMvoh GK ait`Yi `r`Rvqx tMvoh etj AvfwnZ Kti tQb| Zv iv mgvtR we`gvb wefbaftMvoh, t`j vtK Pvi wU tkYtZ wef`3 Kti tQb| thgb t-

- `Zt`uZ`r`Rvqx tMvoh
- mSMVb wfiEK `r`Rvqx tMvoh
- AmsMmVZ `r`Rvqx tMvoh
- cWZombK `r`Rvqx tMvoh

1. **`Zt`uZ`r`Rvqx :** `Zt`uZ`r`Rvqx tMvoh tKvb GKwU wekl NUbvtK tK`a`Kti fiveteM Ovi v Pwv Z ntq nVvr Kti msmvZK KvhRj vtci gva`tg Pvc c`qM Kti `vtK| AvtEM Gt`i tK msNex Kti | `vzv nvzvgy Ges weft`vrf c`k`G ait`Yi Pvc tMvohi c`vb `enk` |

2. **mSMVb wfiEK `r`Rvqx tMvoh :** th Pvc tMvoh wR`r`D`v`i Dtj`k` wekl A e`w`3`i mgstq Mto I tV ZvtK mSMVbwfiEK `r`Rvqx tMvoh etj | GB tMvoh tMvoh`r`msi`q`Yi GK wekl Dcvq wntmte `kZ| G tMvoh tKvb nVKvi x AvPiY Kti bv| eis mgwv Kw Zfvte AMthi ntq `vtK| Giv wefbaft`v`vtbtj wbtR`i `t`P`K`v, AvBbmfv, ivR%auZK `j I MYgva`tg tck Kti| kltgK mSMVb, KIK mSMVb, e`emvqx miguwZ, wk`i cWZ`i miguwZ Ges Ab`vb` tckvRvex mSMVb G ait`Yi `r`Rvqx tMvohi D`vni Y|

3. **AmsMmVZ `r`Rvqx tMvoh :** AmsMmVZ `r`Rvqx tMvoh tZgb tKvb mgySNZ ev mgySMmVZ tMvoh bq| Gt`i mSMVwbK `z`Zv myu` | tMvoh wekl e`w`3, cwi evi, ag`bZv, AAj c`vb c`fWZi gva`tg `we tck I Av`vtqi tPov Kti | wefbaftDcRvZxq tMvoh, ag`iai Abyvix tMvoh Gifc `r`Rvqx tMvohi c`k`D`vni Y| mi Kvi x e`v`q Gt`i Pvc c`qM tZgb tRvi`vi nq bv| dtj `vex Av`vtqi e`Zv d`zU D`v| esk, eY, AAj c`fWZ tkYxi `qz`Zi web`v`i wfiE`Z Mto DVv Pvc mvoKix tMvoh tK AmsMmVZ `r`Rvqx tMvoh ej v nq|

4. **cWZombK `r`Rvqx tMvoh :** Dbqbkj t`k cWZombK `r`Rvqx tMvoh figKv wekl , iazcY` mi Kvi Ges mi Kvti i evBti wefbaftckvq wbtqM RZ tMvoh hLb Zvt`i tckv mswk` `r`Ar`vtqi Rb` msNex nq ZLb cWZombK `r`Mvohi D`me NtU| Gt`i mSMVwbK wfiE` LyB gReZ ntq `vtK| wbr`e cWZombK

gta` Gt`i D`e NtU| AvBb cwi l` , Avgj vZš; tmbvevmbx, cfiwZ. GaitYi `f` Rvqx tMvôx Djt LtthvM`  
D`vni Y| mivšj Z ms`v mrvte G tMvôx mvgvRK l i vólq KvR m`uv`b Kti |

**PrcmvojKix tMvôxi figKv**

AvajbKKvtj PrcmvojKix tMvôx weifbæKj vtKškj Ae j`b Kti weifbæc`wZtZ Zvt`i `f`nvmj Kti `vtK|  
mi Kvix bwiZgvj v ubaſſ Y, cſqcb cwi eZš Ges mi Kvix m`všl` ev`évtb Pvc cſqvMKvix ms`v , iaZcY`f`figKv  
cvj b Kti `vtK| ubt`æGt`i Kvhej x ev figKv Avtj vPbv Kiv nj |

- **Avgj vt`i Dci cfiwe** : mi Kvix KvRKg`mavi YZ Avgj vi vB cwi Pvj bv Kti `vtK| bwiZubaſſ Y l Zv KvRi  
Kivi tſſt Zvt`i , iaZcY`f`figKv itqtQ| D`Pchſſqi Avgj viv ivólq m`všl` Mhſſ Y , iaZcY`f`figKv cvj b  
Kti etj PrcmvojKix tMvôx Zvt`i cfiweZ Kti `vtK| Djt Lt` th hſſivR`i cſvmſbi weifbæ`ſi bwiZ  
ubaſſ Yx KvguUſZ cſqB Pvc cſqvMKvix m`m`ſi`i `vb`f`l qv nq|
- **AvBb l kumb wefſſMi Dci cfiwe** : PrcmvojKix tMvôx AvBb cwi l`ſK cfiweZ Kti `vtK| Pvc cſqvMKvix  
ms`vi tbZe, AvBb cwi l`ſi`i , iaZcY`m`m`ſi`i KvſQ Zvt`i `me`vl qv Zſſ atj Ges Zvt`i Abſſ tj  
AvBb cvk Kivi e`e`v Kti| maviYZ kumb wefſſMi Dci PrcmvojKix tMvôxi cfiwe Avak gvſvq  
cſZdſj Z nq| `f` Rvqx tMvôx , tj v gšſcwi l`ſKl cfiweZ Kti| Ggb wK cſqvRt b cſvbgšſ l ivólwZi  
gta` thvMſthvM `vcſbi gva`tg kumb wefſſMi KvRKg`bqšſſ Y i tPóv Kti |
- **wePvi wefſſMi Dci cfiwe** : Pvc cſqvMKvix tMvôx wePvi wefſſMi Kti cfiweZ Kti `vtK| wePvi Kti`i  
ubtqvMKvtj Pvc mvojKix tMvôx kumb wefſſM ev ubtqvMKvix KZšſſſK Ggbfſſe cfiweZ Kti `vtK hvſZ  
Zvt`i cſZ mrvbſſſZm`úæ`w`šſſK wePvi K cſ` ubtqvM Kiv nq| AvBbR`me mšMvB (Bar Association)  
Gtſſſſ Djt LtthvM` figKv ivLſZ cvſi | Ab`w`ſK AvBb m`úſſK`kumb wefſſM th e`vL`v cſvb Kti tMvôx , tj v  
Zvi weſſſ`x Av`vj ſZ gvſj v`vtqi Kti hſſ cſkš Kti wePviſſKi ivqſK cfiweZ KiſZ cvſi |
- **ivR`wZK `j , tjtK cfiweZKiY** : AvajbKKvtj ivR`wZK `tj i gva`tg mi Kvix cwi Pvj Z ntq `vtK|  
ivR`wZK `j `f`GKſſſKiſſi meſſſſſ KvRi gva`g| G Kvſſſ PrcmvojKix tMvôx , tj v mi Kvix bwiZ l  
m`všſſſK Zvt`i `ſſ`P Abſſſſ ivLvi Rb` ivR`wZK `jſK weifbæ mrvqZv cſvſbi gva`tg cfiweZ KiſZ  
mſſſſ nq| ivR`wZK `j ſſſſſſ AvawšZ ntq mgvſR we`gvb weifbæ tMvôx , tj vi `vex cvſſ Kti `vtK|

**mviK\_v**

Pvc cſqvMKvix tMvôx GKB aiſſſſ A`wZK l mš`wZi `ſſ`P wſſſſſ msNex RbtMvôx| D`vi `wZK  
MYZwšſſ e`e`vq PrcmvojKix tMvôx , iaZcY`f`figKv cvj b Kti `vtK| eZšvb ivR`wZK e`e`vq GUv GKwU  
Acwvnh`A`šſſſſ meſſſſſ PZ nq| Dbz l Abſſſſ me ivſſſſſ mi Kvſſſ kumb AvBb l wePvi wefſſMi Dci  
PrcmvojKix tMvôx , tj vi cfiwe cwi j wſſſſ nq|

**cuVvEi gj`iqb**

**`beP`K cke**

**mW/K DEti W/K (V) WPy w b**

1. PvcMwvKix tMvovtK tj vex (Lobby) etj Dtt L Kti tQb tk ?

K. Gj vb Avi ej ;

L. Gj vb cUvi ;

M. Gm, B, dvBbvi ;

N. Avj gU|

2. Aa`vcK Aij gU` ^Rvix tMvovtK W/K etj Dtt L Kti tQb ?

K. msMvb wfiEK RbtMvovtK;

L. ^ZtUz^ ^Rvix tMvovtK;

M. AmsMvZ ^Rvix tMvovtK;

N. uRjM ^Rvix tMvovtK|

3. tKvb t`tki ckvmbK bwZ ubaP Yx KvguUtzZ Pvc cWqMkvi x m`m`i`i` vb t`I qv nq ?

K. fvi Z;

L. hP i vR`;

M. ersj vt`k;

N. hP i vO`|

4. mavi YZ PvcMwvKix tMvovi AwaK gvI vq cPve cWZdij Z nq

K. kvmb wefvM;

L. AvBb wefvM;

M. wePvi wefvM;

N. i vR%bwZK` tj |

**DËigjvt** 1. M; 2. N; 3. L; 4. K;

**mswP`B DEigj-K cke**

1. PvcMwvKix tMvovtK W/K?

2. G`ij gD I tKvj g`vb Pvc mwvKix tMvovtK KqfvM fvm Kti tQb?

**iPbvqj-K cke**

1. PvcMwvKix tMvovi tkYwefvM m`u`K`Avtj vPbv Ki ab|



## ~vbxq mi Kvi I Dbq̃b cłkymb

### fıgKv

~vbxq mi Kvi e`e`v i vřóř , i aZcY`GKıU Ask / cłkymbřK mıvavi Y gıvřř / i AwZ ıbKřU řcřřQ ıř řZ ~vbxq chwřq th cłkymbK KvVřgı Mřo řZvj v nq, řmUıB ~vbxq mi Kvi | AZıZ Kvj ř\_řK G AĀřj ~vbxq mi Kvi e`e`v Pıj y i řřřQ |

~vbxq mi Kvi KvVřgı BıZnm AřbK cřj vřbř / cřPıb hřM fvi Zıq Dcgnıř`řk GK aı řbi ~vbxq mi Kvi e`e`v Pıj yQj | gMj kymbvgřj i Mřg cĀıřqZ e`e`v Zvi B cıı ewZř ifc / ersj vř`řk ~vbxq mi Kvi KvVřgı ~řı PııU | Zře ~vbxq mi Kvi e`e`v Avřj vPbv Ki řZ řMřj ıeıUk I cııK ~řb kymbvgřj ~vbxq mi Kvři i ıeKıv I KvVřgı ıbřq Avřj vPbv Kiv Acıı vıřř gj-Zř HıZnmK aıı veıııKZıq ersj vř`řk ~vbxq mi Kvi KvVřgı ıeKıv NřUřřQ |

~vbxq mi Kvi Avřj vPbv cřıřřřřřřřř ~vbxq ~řqĒkymb ıKsev ~vbxq ~řqĒkıııZ mi Kvi ıbřq I Avřj vPbv eıĀbxq / řKB mıř\_ Dbq̃b cłkymbı Avřj vPbvĒ Gřm hıvř | ıcřř ıK řř\_xřmřřı vs ~vbxq mi Kvi Aa`ıqřK Pıı fıřřM mıVřřbř nřřřřQ | cřg fıřřM \_vKřřQ ~vbxq mi Kvi I Zvi řgııeKıv, ıřZıq fıřřM \_vKřřQ ersj vř`řki ~vbxq mi Kvři i KvVřgı / ZZıq I PZZřřřřřřřř řK`ıřq mi Kvi I ~vbxq ~řqĒkymb Ges Dbq̃b cłkymb ıbřq Avřj vPbv Kiv nřřřřQ |

### **G BDıřUı cıW , řj v nř`řQ:**

- ◆ cıV - 1. ~vbxq mi Kvi I Zvi řgııeKıv
- ◆ cıV - 2. ersj vř`řk ~vbxq mi Kvi e`e`v
- ◆ cıV - 3. řKıı`řq mi Kvi I ~vbxq ~řqĒkymb
- ◆ cıV - 4. Dbq̃b cłkymb





ersj vt`k mvari YZ `yati bi `vbxq cwi l` i tqfQ| GK ai tbi i tqfQ MōgtKw`K Aciu kni tKw`K| ckvmbK clytMVtbi j tʒ` 1982 mtʒ `vabZv ceRvtj i 19uU tRj vtK 64uU tRj vq DbzZ Kiv nq| eZgvtb 64uU tRj vq 499uU `vbr i tqfQ| 1982 mtʒ `vbr tʒ vtK DctRj vq DbzZ Kiv nq| wKš`iv RābwZK cU cwi eZfbi mtʒ\_ mtʒ\_ 1992 mtʒ DctRj v tʒ vtK clyvq `vbxq cwi YZ Kiv nq| mi Kvi 1997 mtʒ Avevi DctRj v c×uZ enj t i tLʒ| `vbr cwi l` , DctRj v cwi l` , tRj v cwi l` , tcšimfv cʒwZ `vbxq mi Kvti i AšMʒ|

**`vbxq mi Kvti i μgveKiv**

AvaybK ivó² e`e`vq `vbxq mi Kvi ckvmtbi GKiu , iazcyʒAsk ntj l , G AAʒtj weʒkl Kti fvi Zixq Dcgnvt`tk BwZnm Lʒtʒ Rvbr hvq GLvtb `vbxq mi Kvti i Kvhʒg i iæntqūQj AʒbK AvʒM t\_ʒK| weUkiv eZgvtb we`gub `vbxq mi Kvti i Kvvtgvi tMvovcEb Kij l , ulbceʒGK nvrvi eQi AvʒMI G AAʒtj Mōg cwi l` i Av`Z;uQj | tʒShʒtʒM l tʒShʒeʒtʒM (ulbceʒ324-183) MōgtKw`K th ckvmb e`e`v Mto DʒvūQj , Zv cwi Pviʒ z nZ Mōgti cʒxY e`w³t` i Øvrv | B kvmbvgtj (320-535 Lōvā) `vbxq mi Kvi Kvvtgvi GKiu uPʒ l Avgiv cūB, thLvtb `vbxq mi Kvti tK QūU BDubʒU fūM Kiv ntqūQj | thgb fū³ (Bhukti), weʒq (Vishay), gūʒ (Mandal), emw (Beethi), Mōg (Gram) BZ`w | AvaybK hʒM G\_ tʒ vB wefūM, tRj v, gnuKʒv, DctRj v (ev `vbr) Ges Mōg bvtg weKwKZ ntqfQ| Hme ckvmbK BDubʒU kvmbfvi hv` i nʒZ Acʒ Kiv ntqūQj , Zvrv GK GK bvtg cwi uPʒZ tctqūQj b| thgb fū³ i ckvmbK Dcwi K ev Dcwi K gnuvrv bvtg AvʒwZ nʒZb| Zvi tʒZʒ;GKiu ckvmbK cwi l` l uQj |

cvj kvmbvgtj l G ariv eRvq `vʒK Ges GKiu kw³kvj x Avgj vZʒʒi Rbʒ nq| cvj ivRʒʒi ci evOj vq tmb estki kvmb cūZūZ nq| H mgq `vbxq mi Kvi Kvvtgvi tKv cwi eZfbi Lei cvl qv hvq br| tmb estki kvmbvgtj i tkl w`ʒK evOj vq gnyj g kvmb we`vi j vʒ Kti |

mʒi vs t`Lv hv`Q th AvaybK hʒM ckvmtbi GKiu kw³kvj x BDubʒU wntmte `vbxq mi Kvti i weKiv NUʒ l cūPxb hM t\_ʒK G e`e`v Pij y i tqfQ| hv` l G m`utKʒe`vūi Z Z` tZgb GKUv cvl qv hvq br| cūPxb Avgtj l Mōg cwi l` uQj | Zvi cūvb uQj b Mōgcij , hviv cūvbZ DĒi waKvi mʒi H c` tctZb| Mōgti ckvmtbi mtʒ\_ m`uūKʒ me KvRB Zviv KiʒZb| GgbwK Ki Av`vq, ubivcEv e`e`v, RūgRgvi Z`vi uK, agʒq Abʒvʒbi Z`vi uK BZ`w me KvRB Zviv KiʒZb| ej vB ev`j , MōgB uQj gj- kw³ | cūPxb Avgtj knʒi i msL`v Kg uQj | gMj t` i kvmbvgtj knʒi i msL`v axi axi ewx cvq| Avi tm Kvi tʒ bMi ckvmb l Mto tZij v nq| mūó Kiv nq bZb bZb c` | thgb bMi tKvtZvqj ev tKvtZvqj hvi Dci bMi ckvmtbi `vqʒ;Acʒ Kiv nq| kwšʒi yv, Ki Av`vq BZ`w Zvi `vqʒʒi Ašfʒ uQj v|

gMj kvmbvgtj `vbxq mi Kvi KvvtgvtK bZb Kti tXʒ mrvʒv nq| kvmbKvʒcwi Pij bvi mʒeavʒ`gMj iv evOj vtK weʒfba ckvmbK BDubʒU fūM Kti b| thgb ci Myv, `vbr, tʒRv, gnj u BZ`w Ges cūZūU ckvmbK BDubʒU GKRb Kti ckvmbK ubhʒ Kti b| gMj kvmbvgtj Mōg cĀvtqZ e`e`v Mto tZij v nq| G cĀvtqZ e`e`v uQj Mōg ckvmtbi gj- tK`e`y G Mōg cĀvtqZ GKRb Mōg cūvb uQj b| uZūb tKʒ` i mtʒ\_ thvMʒhūM i ʒiv KiʒZb| uZūb Pvl x` i KvQ t\_ʒK LvRv Av`vq KiʒZb Ges Zv tKʒ` cvvʒZb|

**weUk kvmbvgtj `vbxq mi Kvi e`e`v**

weUk kvmbvgtj `vbxq mi Kvi e`e`v uKQycwi eZʒ Avb nq| Dcgnvt`tk weUk kvmtb cūZūZ nevi ci weUkiv gMj Avgtj th `vbxq mi Kvi e`e`v Pij y uQj , Zvʒ uKQycwi eZʒ Avʒbb| 1870 mtʒ weUk mi Kvi tēʒj tPšwK`vix AvBb Pij yKʒi b| GʒZ tRj v g`wRt`÷UʒK Mōg chʒq cʒe`w³ i mgšʒq GKiu cĀvtqZ KūguU MVb Kivi ʒʒZv t`qv nq| cĀvtqʒZi nʒZ Mōgti kwšʒ l kšLj v i ʒvi `vqʒ; l tPšwK`vi ubtqvʒMi ʒʒZv t`qv nq| cĀvtqZ Mōgevmʒ` i KvQ t\_ʒK `vbxq Ki Av`vq KiʒZ cviʒv| 1882 mtʒ j Wʒi cb `vbxq mi Kvi e`e`v mʒfʒte cwi Pij bvi Rb` uKQyms`vi Avʒbb| Avi G j tʒ 1885 mtʒ `vbxq `vqʒkvmb AvBb cim nq| G Avʒʒi dtj Mōgtj wZb`li weukó `vbxq mi Kvi e`e`v cʒZʒ Kiv nq| GʒZ cūZ tRj vq tRj vtevWʒ gnuKʒv chʒq tʒ vKj tevWʒ KʒqKiu Mōgti Rb` BDubʒq KūguU MVb Kiv nq|

tRj v tevWʒ m`m` msL`v uQj tRj vi AvqZb l tʒ vKmsL`v Abʒvq 18 t\_ʒK 34 Rb| Gi AʒaR tʒ vKij tevWʒ KZʒ weʒPZ, evKx AʒaR mi Kvi x KgPvix| tRj v g`wRt`÷U uQj b tRj v tevWʒ mfvcūZ| Kvhrj uQj 5 eQi |

~vbxq Ki, wd, mi Kwi Abÿvb uQj tRjv teftWp Avtqi Drm| ~z cãZõv, iv~lvu ubgfb BZ~w uQj tRjv teftWp Kvr| tjvKvj teftWp BDubqb Kugul uQj tRjv teftWp Dci ubfPkyj | Ab~w tK tjvKvj teftWp m`m`msL`v uQj bb`Zg QqRb, hvi tFzi `B-ZZxqsk ubePZ nZb| eukxiv mi Kvi KZK gtbvbxZ nZb| tPqvi g`vb m`m`i ga` t`K ubePZ nZb | mi Kvi tK Zv Abÿgv` b Ki tZ nZ| tjvKvj teftWp ubR`~Kvb ÿgZw uQj tv br| tRjv teftWp mg`ÿgZv AcP Ki tZv, tjvKvj teftWp cvj b Ki tZv| tjvKvj teftWp Avevi BDubqb Kugul KvhRjvc Z`vi uK Ki tZv| BDubqb Kugul m`m`msL`v uQj Kgctÿ 5 Rb, I meK 9 Rb| BDubqbi m`m`i gta` t`K m`m` ubePZ Kiv nZ|

tKvb tKvb tÿt` ïefvMxq Kugkbvi I m`m` ubtqvm Ki tZ cvi tZb| gj- AvBtb (1885 mtj i AvBtb) tPqvi g`vtbi tKvb c` uQj br| cti 1908 mtj mstkvabx AvBb civm Kiv nq I m`m`i gta` t`K tPqvi g`vb ubtqvm Kivi weavb Kiv nq| BDubqb Kugul Mõgevmt` i Kiv t`K ~vbxq Ki Av`vq Ki tZ cvi tZv Ges ~vbxq chf`q iv`lvu ubgfb, cÿz-Rjvkiv i qvÿvte`fb, cã`ugK uk`qv BZ~w Z`vi uK Ki tZv| Dÿj L, D³ AvBb etj cieZ` PÆMõg e`ZZ eisj vt`tki cãZw tRjvq GB ~vbxq mi Kvi e`e`v cãZz nZq|

1885 mtj i ~vbxq ~vqZkumb AvBtb tek uKQzãw uQj | Gi GKul uQj ~vbxq chf`q Rbmvari tÿi ÿgZvi mvgvexZv| dtj 1909 mtj i gvvj qv`v mstkvabx cã`te fvi tZ cãZubwaZgj-K ~vbxq kumb e`e`v cãZfbi mvgv k Kiv nq| cieZz 1918 mtj Avtiv uKQymstkvabx Avbr nq gtu. tPgmtvW`vi tcvU` 1919 mtj Aci GKul ~vbxq cvi I` AvBb civm nq| GB AvBtb BDubqb Kugul, tjv`ej B Kti BDubqb teftWp cãZõv Kiv nq| teftWp MwZ nq 6 t`K 9 Rb m`m` ubtq, hvi `B-ZZxqsk ubePZ, GK ZZxqsk gtbvbxZ| ubePbi ci m`m`i gta` t`K tãmtWYU I fivm-tãmtWYU ubePb Kiv nZ| teftWp KvhRjvc gj-Zt AvtMi gZB uQj | 1919 mtj i AvBtb tjvKvj teftWp ãw mstkvab Kiv br ntj I tRjv teftWp ãw mstkvab Kiv nq| m`m`i `B ZZxqsk ubePZ I GK ZZxqsk gtbvbxZbi e`e`v Kiv nq| gvvj vt` i tKvb tFvUwaKvi uQj br| ïefvMxq Kugkbvi gtbvbxZ m`m`i ubtqvm Ki tZb| cti Zv ~vbxq mi Kvi `dZtii gš` i nrtZ AwcZ nq| tRjv g`vrtõU teftWp tPqvi g`vtbi `vqZ; cvj b Ki tZb| uKŠ` 1921 mtj i ci t`K m`m`i gta` t`K tPqvi g`vb ubePZ nZb| Avi cã` ukK Mf`i Zv Abÿgv` b Ki tZb| tPqvi g`vtbi Acmi tÿi AwaKvi mi Kvti i uQj | tRjv teftWp uk`qv, tãvMvthw e`e`v, ~r`, Kiv tvc BZ~w uKQ `vqZ; AcP Kiv nZq|

**cwK`lb Avgtj ~vbxq mi Kvi e`e`v**

1947 mtj fvi Zxq Dc-grvt`tki ïefv³ G Aãtj fvi Z I cwK`lb bvtg `w` ~vaxb I ~v`fšg ivtõf Rb t`q| ~vaxbZvi ci cwK`lb ïefvUK Avgtj cã`vZ I Pij y`vKv ~vbxq mi Kvi e`e`v Ae`vZ ivtL| 1959 mtj i GK Aa`vt`k Abÿvqx cwK`l`b tgšij K MYZš; e`e`v cãZB Kiv nq| H e`e`vq cã` ai tbi švbxq mi Kvi Kivrtgvi cã`te Kiv nZq| G, tjv n`Q t (1) BDubqb KvDvYj (2) ~vbr KvDvYj (3) tRjv KvDvYj (4) ïefvMxq KvDvYj (5) cã` ukK Dbqb Dcã`õv KvDvYj | 1962 mtj i msweartb tgšij K MYZš; e`e`v tK msweavbK ifc t` I qv nq| Zte ZvtZ cã` ukK Dbqb Dcã`õv KvDvYj ev` v`q tguU Pri `li ïefv kó ~vbxq mi Kvi e`e`v cãZB Kiv nq| Gi Avl Zv cÇe`I cÿÿg cwK`l`b i tjvK msL`vi ïefvE`Z t` kvU`K KtqKul ubePbx BDubtU fivm Kiv nq| cã`gw`K G ubePbx BDubtUi msL`v 40 nvrvi ~vKtj I, cieZz Zv 80 nvrvi DbvZ Kiv nq| cãZw ubePbx BDubtUi AšMz RbMb cã`? tFvtU Zvt` i GKRb cãZubwa ubePb Ki tZb, hvi v tgšij K MYZš; nrtmte cvi uPZ uQj b| Giv Avevi tFvU v`tq ivóvZ, cã` ukK I RvZxq cvi I t` i m`m`i ubePZ Ki tZb| A` cã` ukK I RvZxq cvi I t` i m`m`i v mivmvi RbM tÿi tFvtU ubePZ nZ cvi tZb br| Giv ubePZ nZb cti v` tFvtU, H tgšij K MYZš; i tFvtU|

BDubqb KvDvYj mvariYZ cã`bi Rb m`m` ubtq MwZ nZ| Gi gvtS `B-ZZxqsk uQj ubePZ| Avi GK-ZZxqsk uQj mi Kvi KZK gtbvbxZ| 1962 mtj i ci gtbvbxq cã`v emZj Kiv nq| Gici m`m`i v ubtRt` i gta` t`K GKRb tK tPqvi g`vb I GKRb fivm-tPqvi g`vb ubePZ Ki tZb|

mvariYZ cvj k tUk tbi AšPz Gj vKv ubtq ~vbr KvDvYj MwZ nZq| Gi AšPz uQj 8 t`K 15 u BDubqb KvDvYj | ~vbr KvDvYj RbcãZubwa I mi Kvi x KgPvix Df`q tã`v AšPz uQj | gvvKgv cã`vKvi etj ~vbr KvDvYj i tPqvi g`vb nZb, Avi fivm tPqvi g`vb nZb mtK` Awdmvi (Dbqb)| ~vbr AšMz Kul, uk`qv,

“”, grm I mgevq wefvMi KgRZſv KvDwYtj i m`m (mi Kvix) nZb| Abw`tk \_vbi AŠFZ BDwbq  
KvDwYj I UvDb KvgUli tPqig`vbi c`waKvi etj \_vbi KvDwYtj i m`m uQj b| \_vbi KvDwYtj i AŠFZ wefvbe  
BDwbqbi KvRi mgšq KivB uQj Gi KvR|

tRjv KvDwYj I GKBfvte mi Kvix I wefvPZ m`m`i yviv MwZ nqjuQj | m`m`msL`v uQj 30 t`tk 50 R`bi  
gta` mgve x| tRjv cKvmK c`waKvi etj uQj b tRjv KvDwYtj i tPqig`vb| fvBm tPqig`vb wefvPZ m`m`i  
gta` t`tk wefvPZ nZb| mi Kvix KZR hviv tRjv KvDwYtj i m`m`ct` gtbvbxZ nZb, Zviv n`Qb gnvKgv  
cKvmK, wefv cKŠkj x (mGŰie I I qvc`v), tRjv KwL.I eb Awdmvi, mwfj mVR, Avbmi GWRv`vU, mgevq  
mvguZi mnKvix wevUK cŰE| Abw`tk tRjvi AŠFZ BDwbq KvDwYj I UvDb KvgUli tPqig`vbi tRjv  
KvDwYtj i m`m wefvPZ KiZb| mi Kvix KZR GKRb Avgv m`m`m`Pe mntmte tRjv KvDwYtj KvR KiZb|  
uZb uQj b AZ`šI qgZvrb| wefvMxq KvDwYj uQj `vbxq mi Kvix e`e`vi mteP`li | GLvbi mi Kwii I  
temi Kwii m`m`iv uQj b| wefvMi AŠFZ tRjv KvDwYtj i m`m`i gta` t`tk wefvMxq KvDwYtj i temi Kwii  
m`m`iv wefvPZ nZb| Abw`tk wefvMi kxl`vbxq mi Kwii KgRZſv (tRjv cKvmK MYcZ wefvMi ZEjeavqK  
cKŠkj x, wefvMxq `ž BÝtc±i, eb Awdmvi BZ`w) wefvMxq KvDwYtj gtbvbxZ m`m` uQj b| wefvMxq  
KvDwYtj i tKvb ubw`Ű fvgKv uQj b| c`vbi KvR uQj tRjv KvDwYj, K`vUbtg`U tevW`tcšimfvi Kvhej x mgšq  
Kiv| Zv`i Ki avh`Kivi tKvb ygZw uQj b| KvDwYtj i ubR`vKvb Znvej I uQj b|

gj-Zt tgšj K MYŠš; e`e`vi Avtj vtKB G `vbxq mi Kvix Kvvtgv Mto tZijv nqjuQj | GB e`e`v Ggbfvte Mto  
tZijv nqjuQj, hvZ Kti ygZwi kxh`Ae`vbi Z e`w`i, A`ſ t`tki tcm`W`Ui ygZvtK Avtjv cvKvtcv`  
Kiv hvq| BDwbq KvDwYtj i m`m` I tPqig`vbi tRjv KvDwYj, cŰ`wkK cwi I` I RvZxq cwi I` Ges  
tcm`WYU wefvPb tFvU w`Zb| Gme wefvPb mvari Y gvb`i tKvb AskMhY uQj b| Zv`i AwKvi GLvbi Le`  
Kiv nqjuQj | mi Kvix L`y mntRB BDwbq KvDwYtj i m`m` tPqig`vbt`i cfm`eZ KiZ cvi Zb|

GKB mvt` `vbxq mi Kvix e`e`vi wefvbe`ti mi Kwii KgPvi`i i AwK` \_vKvq mi Kvix i GKUv cL`y`v`bqšy uQj |  
RbM`Yi cŰZ`K AskMhY bv \_vKvq `vbxq mi Kvix e`e`v cwmK`vb kvmbvgtj RbucŰZv ciqub| 1969 mvtj i  
MYA`Z`v`b AvBq` Lvbi cZb NUtj G e`e`vI tft`½ hvq|

**mvi K\_v**

i vtófi cwi wa tefo hvl qvq mš cwi Pij bv I Dbq`b mva`bi Rb` i vó` `vbxq mi Kvix Kvvtgv Mto Ztj tQ| cŰPxb  
Kvtj I fvi Zxq Dcgnv`tk GK ai`bi `vbxq mi Kvix uQj | wevUk kvmbvgtj `vbxq mi Kvix i Avap`K ifc t`qv  
nq| cwmK`vb kvmbvgtj GK ai`bi `vbxq mi Kvix i weKiv NUtj I, ZvtZ RbM`Yi Ask MhY uQj mvgZ|  
qgZvmbt`i qgZvtK cvKvtcv` Kivi Rb`B G e`e`v Mto tZijv nqjuQj |

GmGmGBPGj

**c#V#Ei gj`iqb**

**e#be#Pbx c#k#t**

**m#K DE#i #K (√) #P#y #i b**

1. `vbxq mi Kvi K#V#t#gv M#to t#Z#j v nq-  
K. `vbxq K#R m#f#i#te c#i#P#j b#i Rb`;  
L. t`k#k #ef<sup>3</sup> Kivi Rb`;  
M. #g#Z#v#m#b#t`i n#Z#t#K k#<sup>3</sup>k#j x Kivi Rb` ;  
N. Dc#t#i t#K#v#i#U#i Rb` b#q|
  
2. e#s#j#t#`#k t#R#j#v#i m#L`#v-  
K. 17#U;  
L. 64#U;  
M. 19#U;  
N. 100#U|
  
3. \_#v#v\_#t#j#v#t#K Dc#t#R#j#v#q c#i#Y#Z K#i#v#n#q-  
K. 1982 m#t#j ;  
L. 1984 m#t#j ;  
M. 1972 m#t#j ;  
N. 1997 m#t#j |
  
4. #B k#v#m#b#v#g#t#j `vbxq mi Kvi K#V#t#gv K#q f#i#M #ef<sup>3</sup> #Q#j -  
K. 6 f#i#M;  
L. 2 f#i#M;  
M. 4 f#i#M;  
N. 10 f#i#M|
  
5. Dc#i#K #Q#t#j#b-  
K. GKRb `vbxq k#v#m#K|  
L. i#v#R#b#m#Z#i#e` ;  
M. GKRb i#v#R#v;  
N. GKRb m#g#i#U|
  
6. b#M#i t#K#v#Z#q#j #Q#t#j#b-  
K. b#M#i k#v#m#K;  
L. i#v#R#c#i#e#t#i#i m#t#\_#m#u#<sup>3</sup>;  
M. m#v#i#Y GKRb g#v#b#y;  
N. GKRb mi Kvi x K#g#P#v#i#x|
  
7. f#v#i#Z#x#q Dc#g#v#t#`#k t#P#S#i#K`#v#i#x A#v#B#b c#v#k#n#q-  
K. 1870 m#t#j ;  
L. 1875 m#t#j ;  
M. 1720 m#t#j ;  
N. 1946 m#t#j |

8. wełUK Avgtj cŭg Ńnrbxq `r qZkymb AvBb cvk nq-  
K. 1885 mvtj ;  
L. 1882 mvtj ;  
M. 1792 mvtj ;  
N. 1885 mvtj |

9. gtbU, tPgmtđwł wi tciU`c vk nq-  
K. 1919 mvtj ;  
L. 1918 mvtj ;  
M. 1912 mvtj ;  
N. 1927 mvtj |

10. tgšwj K MYZš;e`e`r msweambK frte cŃZB Kiv nq-  
K. 1961 mvtj ;  
L. 1960 mvtj ;  
M. 1962 mvtj ;  
N. 1969 mvtj |

11. tgšwj K MYZš;e`e`r q KqłU `li wQj -  
K. 4łU;  
L. 2łU;  
M. 1łU;  
N. 5łU|

DĖi gjj vt 1.K 2.L 3.K 4.K 5.K 6.K 7.K 8.K 9.L 10.M 11.K

**iPbvj-K cłke**

- 2. cŃPxb hłM `rbxq mi Kvi e`e`r m`útk`GKłU avi Yr w`b |
- 3. wełUK kvmbvgtj `rbxq mi Kvi e`e`r m`útk`mstj`tc Avtj vPbv Ki ab |
- 4. tgšwj K MYZš; e`e`r m`útk`Avcbvi gZvgZ wj wce x Ki ab |

cW-2

# eisj v`tk `vbxq mi Kvi e`e`v

## D`f`k`

### G cW tk`l Av`rb—

- ◆ eisj v`tk`i `vbxq mi Kvi e`e`v m`u`tk`Av`tj`vPbv Ki`z cvi`teb;
- ◆ Dc`f`Rj`v e`e`v`K Zv eY`b`v Ki`z cvi`teb;
- ◆ `z`b`w`U`cve`Z` tR`j`vi `vbxq mi Kvi e`e`v m`u`tk`E`j`z cvi`teb|

eisj v`tk`i `vbxq mi Kvi e`e`v M`fo l`f`v `v`x`b`Z`vi` tek` w`k`Q`y`r` b` c`i`| 1972` m`v`j` t`c`m`t`W`t`u`i` Av`k` etj` B`D`u`b`q`b` K`v`D`u`Y`t`j`i` b`v`g` c`w`i`e`Z`b` K`ti` B`D`u`b`q`b` c`A`v`t`q`z` i`v`L`v`n`q`| c`i`e`Z`R`Z` 1973` m`v`j` G` b`v`g` c`w`i`e`Z`b` K`ti` B`D`u`b`q`b` c`w`i`l`` i`v`L`v`n`q`| 1976` m`v`j` `v`b`x`q` mi Kvi Aa`v`k` R`v`i`x` K`ti` `z`b`l`i` w`e`k`o` `v`b`x`q` mi Kvi e`e`v`i` c`o`l`e` K`i`v`n`q`| G`\_`t`j`v`n`f`Q` B`D`u`b`q`b` c`w`i`l``\_`\_`v`b`v` c`w`i`l`` l` t`R`j`v` c`w`i`l``|

1976` m`v`j` i` Aa`v`k` A`b`h`y`q`x` c`u`z`u`i` B`D`u`b`q`b`k` `z`b`w`U` l`q`f`W`e`f`<sup>3</sup>` K`i`v`n`q`| c`u`z` B`D`u`b`q`b` G`K`R`b` t`P`q`v`i`g`v`b` l` 9` R`b` m`m` `u`Q`j`b`| c`u`z` l`q`f`W`e`f`Z`b`R`b` K`ti` m`m` `u`b`e`P`Z` n`z`z`b`| m`s`k`o` l`q`f`W`i` t`f`v`U`v`i`v` Z`v`i` `v`b`R`m`m` `u`b`e`P`b` K`i`z`z`b`| Av`i` t`P`q`v`i`g`v`b` `u`b`e`P`Z` n`z`z`b` B`D`u`b`q`b`i` t`f`v`U`v`i` t`i` c`z`q` t`f`v`U`| g`n`v`K`g`v` c`k`v`m`K` `u`R`b` g`u`j`v` m`m` g`t`b`v`x`z` K`i`z`z`b`| 1979` m`v`j` i` G`K` m`s`k`v`a`b`x`i` g`v`a`t`g` t`m` m`v`t`\_` `u`R`b` K`i`K` m`t`m`i` g`t`b`v`q`b`i` e`e`v` K`i`v`n`q`| G`t`i` g`t`b`v`q`b`i` q`g`z`v`u`Q`j` g`n`v`K`g`v` c`k`v`m`K`i` n`i`z`| 1983` m`v`j` Av`t`i`K` Aa`v`k` etj` G`e`e`v`e`w`z`j` K`i`v`n`q`|

\_`v`b`v` c`w`i`l`t` mi Kvi m`m`f`i` c`v`k`v`c`v`k` t`e`m`i`K`v`i` m`m`i`v`l` `u`Q`j`b`| \_`v`b`v`i` A`v`S`M`Z` m`K`j` B`D`u`b`q`b` c`w`i`l`t` i` t`P`q`v`i`g`v`b` c`w`i`a`K`v`i` etj` \_`v`b`v` c`w`i`l`t` i` m`m` `u`Q`j`b`| Ab`w``t`K`\_`v`b`v`i` A`S`M`Z` mi Kvi K`g`P`v`i`x`i`v` c`w`i`a`K`v`i` etj` \_`v`b`v` c`w`i`l`t` i` m`m` `u`Q`j`b`| g`n`v`K`g`v` c`k`v`m`K` l` m`v`t`K`P` A`v`d`m`v`i` h`\_`v`m`t`g` c`w`i`l`t` i` t`P`q`v`i`g`v`b` l` f`v`B`m`-t`P`q`v`i`g`v`b` `u`Q`j`b`| m`e`v`i` t`f`v`U`w`a`K`v`i` `u`Q`j`|

1976` m`v`j` i` Aa`v`k` A`v`b`h`y`q`x` t`R`j`v` c`w`i`l`t` i` w`e`a`v`b`\_`v`K`t`j` l` t`R`j`v` c`w`i`l`t` i` t`K`v`b` `u`b`e`P`b` n`q` `u`b`| G`B` c`w`i`l`t` l` `u`b`e`P`Z` m`m`f`i` c`v`k`v`c`v`k` g`t`b`v`x`z` l` g`u`j`v` m`m`f`i` w`e`a`v`b` i`v`L`v`n`t`q`u`Q`j`| `u`b`e`P`Z` m`m`i`v` R`b`M`t`Y`i` m`i`v`m`v`i` t`f`v`U` `u`b`e`P`Z` n`z`z`b`| Av`i` g`u`j`v` m`m`i`v` m`s`k`o` t`R`j`v`i` `u`b`w`i` `u` K`Z`e`q` (A`\_`f` K`u`g`k`b`v`i`) K`Z`R` g`t`b`v`x`z` n`z`z`b`| Z`t`e` g`u`j`v`f`i` m`S`L`v`t`g`v`U` m`m`f`i` G`K` `k`g`v`t`k`i` t`e`k`x`n`z` c`v`i`z`v`b`v`| `u`b`e`P`Z` m`m`f`i` g`t`a`t`\_`t`K` G`K`R`b`t`K` t`P`q`v`i`g`v`b` l` Ab` `R`b`t`K` f`v`B`m`-t`P`q`v`i`g`v`b` w`t`m`t`e` `u`b`e`P`Z` K`i`v`i` w`e`a`v`b` `u`Q`j`| `u`K`S` `u`b`e`P`b` b`v`n`l` q`v`q` c`j`y`z`b` 22`u`U` t`R`j`v`q` t`R`j`v` c`w`i`l`t` `u`e` `g`v`b` `u`Q`j` G`e`S` t`R`j`v` c`k`v`m`K` c`w`i`l`t` i` t`P`q`v`i`g`v`t`b`i` `w`q`Z`j`c`i`y` b` K`ti`b`| t`c`m`t`W`Y`U` `u`R`q`v`D`i` i`ng`v`t`b`i` k`v`m`b`g`t`j` `u`b`f`P` M`l`g` mi Kvi e`e`v`v` P`y`j`K`i`v`i` D`f` `u`M` t`b`l` q`v`n`t`q`u`Q`j`| `v`b`x`q` mi Kvi Aa`v`k` 1976` (B`D`u`b`q`b` c`w`i`l`t` `) G`i` 85` l` 86` b`S` a`v`i`v`q` mi Kvi`t`K` M`l`g` c`w`i`l`t` e`e`v`v` c`e`Z`b` K`i`v`i` y`g`z`w`t` l` q`v`n`t`q`u`Q`j`| 1980` m`v`j` M`l`g` mi Kvi Aa`v`k` R`v`i`x` K`i`v`n`q`| D`<sup>3</sup>` M`l`g` mi Kvi` G`K`R`b` M`l`g`c`a`v`b`\_` `u`R`b` g`u`j`v` m`m`i`\_` 9`R`b` Ab`v`b` m`m`i` h`v`i`v` M`l`g`i` w`e`i`f`b`e`k`l`v`x` e`v` t`M`i`o`x`i` c`u`z`u`i`w`a`Z`j`K`i`te`b` Z`v`i` b`v`g` c`o`l`e` K`i`v`n`t`q`u`Q`j`| Aa`v`k` etj`v`n`t`q`u`Q`j` m`e`f`e`S`i`Z`m`t`g` M`l`g` c`a`v`b` Ab`v`b` m`m`f`i` `u`v`i`v` g`t`b`v`x`z` n`te`b`| `u`b`f`P` M`l`g` mi Kvi t`h` w`e`l`q`\_`t`j`v`t` L`v`t`k`v`b` K`i`te`\_` t`m`\_`t`j`v`n`f`Q` L`v` `D`r`c`r`b` e`w`x`\_` `u`b`i` q`i`z`v` `i`K`i`Y`\_` R`b`f`u`b`q`S`Y` e`e`v`v` K`v`h`R`i` K`i`v`\_` `v`b`x`q` A`v`B`b` k`S`L`j`v` c`w`i`l`t` `z` B`Z`w`| `u`K`S` 1982` m`v`j` `u`R`q`v`D`i` i`ng`v`t`b`i` g`Z`z`i` m`v`t`\_` m`v`t`\_` G`B` e`e`v`v`i` l` w`e`j` `u`B` N`t`U`|

`v`b`x`q` mi Kvi Aa`v`k`\_` 1982` l` `v`b`x`q` mi Kvi Aa`v`k`\_` 1983` i` A`v`l` Z`v`q` `v`b`x`q` mi Kvi e`e`v`v`q` t`g`S`i`j` K` c`w`i`e`Z`b` A`v`b`v`n`q`| c`k`v`m`b`K` w`e`t`K` `K`i`Y` l` `z`z` D`b`q`t`b`i` b`v`t`g` G`i`k`v` `mi Kvi`\_`v`b`v`\_`t`j`v`t`K` c`u`t`g` D`b`v`z`\_`v`b`x`q` i`f`c`v`S`l`i` K`ti` l` c`t`i` Z`v`D`c`f`R`j`v` b`v`g`K`i`Y` K`i`v`n`q`| D`c`f`R`j`v`q` c`k`v`m`b` c`w`i`P`i`j` b`v`i` R`b` D`c`f`R`j`v` c`w`i`l`t` `M`V`b` K`i`v`n`q`| `u`b`e`n`j` `u`L`Z` m`m`f`i` i` `u`b`t`q` D`c`f`R`j`v` c`w`i`l`t` `M`w`Z` n`q`; (1)`t`P`q`v`i`g`v`b`\_` (2)`c`u`z`u`i`w`a`Z`k`x`j` m`m`i`\_` (3)``z`b`R`b` g`u`j`v` m`m`i`\_` (4)`m`i`K`v`i` K`g`P`v`i`x`\_` (5)`G`K`R`b` g`t`b`v`x`z` m`m`i`\_` (6)`D`c`f`R`j`v`i` m`g`e`v`q` m`u`g`u`Z`i` t`P`q`v`i`g`v`b`| D`c`f`R`j`v` c`w`i`l`t` m`v`a`v`i`Y`Z`t` `g`v`i`t`b`i` m`m`i` `u`Q`j`| G`K`a`i`t`b`i` m`m`i` `u`Q`j`\_` h`v`i`v` t`f`v`U` `u`z` c`v`i`z`z`b`\_` Av`i` A`c`i` a`i`t`b`i` m`m`i` `u`Q`j`\_` h`v`i`t`i`

tfvU i tKvb ŷgZw uQj bv| miKvix m`m`iv tfvU w`tZ cviZb bv| DcRjv ubeŋx Awdmvi DcRjv  
tPqvi g`vbi Aaxb c`vb ubeŋx KgRZPwntmte KvR KiZb| DcRjv tPqvi g`vb RbMŷi tfvU mi vmi ubeŋPZ  
nZb| DcRjv uQj mg`fDbqg KgRvU i tK`e`y

DcRjv i cvkvcwk tRjv cwi l` i KgRvU Z`viw Kivi Rb` tRjv cwi l` cŷtMVtbi l` D` VM tbqv nq| G  
Dc j`y`vbxq mi Kvi AvBb (tRjv cwi l`, 1988) cŷqk Kiv nq| G AvBb cŷZ`K tRjv cwi l` cŷZubwa m`m`,  
gfbvbxZ m`m`, gwnjv m`m` l` mi Kvi x KgR`E`m`m` ubtq MmVZ nte| tRjv i mKj msm` m`m`, DcRjv cwi l`  
l` tcŠimfv, tRjv tPqvi g`vbMY c`waKvi etj tRjv cwi l` i cŷZubwa m`m` nteb| mi Kvi KgRZ` i tKvb  
tfvUmaKvi uQj bv Ges tRjv cwi l` tPqvi g`vb mi Kvi KZR ubhŷ nZb|

1989 mŷj i cveZ` PAMŷgi wZbuU tRjv i`vbxq mi Kvi e`ve`v bZb Kti cŷtMVb Kiv nq| i vOvgwU tRjv i`vbxq  
mi Kvi cwi l` AvBb, 1989 Abŷvqx i vOvgwU tRjv cwi l` tgvU 30 Rb m`m` ubtq MmVZ nq| 30 Rŷbi gŷS 20  
Rb uQj b DcRwZ, 10 Rb evOvj | DcRvZxq m`m`iv uQj b ub`efct PvkGv 10, gvi gv 4, w`cŷv 1, ZsP`v 2,  
j`yvb 1, tLqvS 1, cvstL 1| w`K tZgub LvMvOvO tRjv cwi l` AvBb 1989 Abŷvqx tRjv cwi l` i KvVtgv uQj  
ub`efct evOvj 9, DcRwZ 21| DcRvZxq` i gta` PvkGv 9 Rb, gvi gv 6 Rb l` w`cŷv 6 Rb| ev` i evb tRjv  
cwi l` AvBb, 1989 Abŷvqx tRjv cwi l` i KvVtgv uQj ub`efct evOvj 11, DcRwZ 19| DcRvZxqiv nŷj b  
PvkGv 2, gvi gv 9, w`cŷv 1, ZsP`v 1, gŷs 3, j`yvb 1, tLqvS 1, Lgx 1| GB wZbuU DcRjv i tPqvi g`vb i v  
eva`Zvgj-Kfite DcRvZxq` i gta` t`tk ubeŋPZ nZb| msukw tRjv cŷv mKiv tRjv cwi l` i mŷpei`wqZ;  
cvj b Kti b|

1991 mŷj ubeŋt b weRqx nŷq ersj v`k RvZxqZvev`x`j (weGbw) mi Kvi MVb Kti | Zvi v DcRjv e`e`v  
evwZj Kti t`q| weGbw kvmbvgtj ŷ`v Kvgkb BDubq b cwi l` cŷtMVb, tRjv cwi l` MVb, GgbwK Mŷgmfv MVb  
Kivi cŷte Kij l` Zv ev`ewqZ nqub| 1996 mŷj i ubeŋtbi gta` w`tq Avl qvqx j`m mi Kvi MVb Kti | G  
mi Kvi i Avgtj bZb Avti Kiu Kvgkb (i ngZ Avj x) MVb Kiv nq, hviv Pvi ai tbi i`vbxq mi Kvi e`e`vi cŷte  
Kti l` Zv KivRi nq| G, tRjv n`Q, Mŷg cwi l`, BDubq b cwi l`, DcRjv cwi l` l` tRjv cwi l` | BDubq b  
cwi l` i KvVtgv tZl` cwi eZB Avb nq| BDubq b cwi l` MmVZ nte msukw l` qvŷW 9 Rb m`m`, Mŷg cwi l` i  
tPqvi g`vb l` 3 Rb gwnjv m`m`K ubtq| 3uU l` qvŷW cwi eZB uU l` qvŷW ubtq MVb Kiv nq BDubq b cwi l` | cŷZ  
BDubq tbi cŷg evti i gZ wZbRb gwnjv m`m` mi vmi tfvU ubeŋPZ nI qvi wearb i vLv nq| BtZigta` mvi v`tk  
gwnjv m`m`iv ubeŋt b cŷZwUzV Kti weRqx nŷq tQb|

Mŷg cwi l` MmVZ nte cŷt eQti i Rb` | GtZ`vKteb GKRb tPqvi g`vb, 3 Rb gwnjv mn 12 Rb m`m` l` GKRB  
KgRZ` msukw l` qvŷW Rb` ubeŋPZ GKRB BDubq b cwi l` m`m` Mŷg cwi l` i tPqvi g`vb nteb| l` qvŷW  
Gj vKvŷ Mŷg, tRjv t`tk 9 Rb cŷad l` 3 Rb gwnjv m`m`K gfbvq b`vb Kiv nq|

Avl qvqx j`m mi Kvi i (1996-2001) Avgtj cveZ` P`Mŷg i`vbxq mi Kvi KvVtgv eo ai tbi cwi eZB mvab Kiv  
nq| 1989 mŷj i i`vbxq mi Kvi cwi l` AvBb i wef`b`av i cwi eZB, mstkvab, msthvRb l` i wZKiY Kti bZb  
AvBb cŷqk Kiv nq| bZb AvBb etj (cŷvZb wZbuU tRjv cwi l` envj ti tL) GKiu AvAj K cwi l` MVb Kiv  
nq| cveZ` tRjv i`vbxq mi Kvi cwi l` Gi bvg cwi eZB Kti cveZ` tRjv cwi l` bŷtq AvfwnZ Kiv nq| AvBb  
AvAj K cwi l` tK GKiu Dc`ovg-j-K ms`v wntmte tNvYv Kij l`, AvAj K cwi l` B gj-Zt cvvov i vRbwZtZ  
gj- k`v` wntmte AwefZ nŷq tQ| AvAj K cwi l` i KvVtgv ub`efc m`m` msL`v 22 Rb| Gi gŷS DcRwZ 15  
Rb (gwnjv mn), A-DcRwZ 7 Rb| DcRvZxq` i gta` (cŷad) 5 Rb PvkGv, 3 Rb gvi gv, 2 Rb w`cŷv, 1 Rb  
ubeŋPZ nteb gŷs l` ZsP`v` i gta` t`tk Ges evKx 1 Rb ubeŋPZ nteb j`yvb, tevg, cvstL, Lgx, Pvk l` wLqvS  
DcRvZxq` i gta` t`tk| 15 Rb DcRvZx m`m` t` i gta` 1 Rb nteb tPqvi g`vb, 12 Rb cŷad l` 2 Rb gwnjv |  
7 Rb A-DcRvZxq` i gta` 6 Rb cŷad, 1 Rb gwnjv | AvAj K cwi l` i KvVtgv gwnjv` i msL`v 3 Rb |  
A-DcRvZxqiv wZb tRjv t`tk 2 Rb Kti ubeŋPZ nteb| gwnjv DcRvZxq` i gta` 1 Rb PvkGv, evKx 1 Rb Ab`  
DcRvZxq| cwi l` i m`m`iv wZb cveZ` tRjv cwi l` i ubeŋPZ m`m` t` i hviv ctiv`fite ubeŋPZ nteb| wZb  
cveZ` tRjv i tPqvi g`vbMY c`waKvi etj cwi l` i m`m` nteb Ges Zv` i tfvUmaKvi vKte| cwi l` i tgqv`  
nŷe 5 eQi Ges tPqvi g`vb wZb cveZ` tRjv cwi l` i m`m` t` i ŷv i ctiv`fite ubeŋPZ nteb| AvAj K cwi l`



GmGmGBPGj

cveZ` GjvKvq fvix ukf`i i jvBtmY c0vb Ki`eb, `vbxq cwi l` ,tjvi ZE`yearb l mgS`q Ki`eb AvBb k;Ljv Dbqf`b mgS`q l ZE`yearb Ki`eb, `thM e`e`vcbv l T`vY Kvhpig cwi Pj b v l Ki Av`vq Ki`Z cvi`eb|

**mvi K\_v**

evsj v`fk `vbxq mi Kvi KvVrtgvi `li gj-Zt 4uU| BDvqvb cwi l` c0gerf`ii gZ wZbRb gwjv v mi vmi tfvU ubevPZ n`qf`Qb| Dc`fRjv e`e`vi c0t`c0Z0 Kiv n`qf`Q| cveZ` P`EM0tg GKvU Av`Aj K cwi l` MVb Kiv n`qf`Q, thLv`b c`vnoxf`i c0Zv`vaz; l fvgKv evov`bv n`qf`Q| Av`Aj K cwi l` evsj v`fk `vbxq mi Kvi KvVrtgvi GKvU bZb avi Yv |

**cvtV`Ei gj`vqb**

**e`u ubeP`bx c`k0e**

**m`vK D`E`i v`K (v) v`P`y v`b**

1. 1976 m`v`j i `vbxq mi Kvi Aa`v`f`k Kq `li v`v`k0?
  - K. 3 `li;
  - L. 4 `li;
  - M. 2 `li;
  - N. 5 `li |
  
2. Dc`fRjv e`e`v c0Z0 Kiv n`qf`Qj -
  - K. 1989 m`v`j ;
  - L. 1983 m`v`j ;
  - M. 1985 m`v`j ;
  - N. 1988 m`v`j |
  
3. 1996 m`v`j Kq `li v`v`k0 `vbxq mi Kvi e`e`vi c0`le Kiv nq?
  - K. 4 `li;
  - L. 3 `li;
  - M. 2 `li;
  - N. 10 `li |
  
4. Av`Aj K cwi l` i tgvU m`m` msL`v -
  - K. 22 Rb;
  - L. 15 Rb;
  - M. 10 Rb;
  - N. 12 Rb|

**D`E`igjv t** 1.K 2.L 3.K 4.K

**i P`bv`j-K c`k0e**

- 2| Av`Aj K cwi l` m`v`f`K0Avcbvri avi Yv vj vce`x Ki`ab|
- 3| 1976 m`v`j i Aa`v`f`k Ab`v`vq` th mi Kvi e`e`vi K\_v ejv n`qf`Qj , tm e`v`v`f`i m`v`y`f`c Av`tj vPbv Ki`ab|
- 4| Dc`fRjv e`e`v m`v`f`K0Avcbvri gZv`gZ v`b|



GmGmGBPGJ

- `vbxq AvBb k;Ljv cwi w`uZi Dbqpb, Kwl Drcv`b, mwwj kx Kiv I mwwgZ chvtq@ePri ub`uivE Kiv BZ`w` I `vbxq mi Kvti i `wqtZji Ašf9 |
- KvRi weibgg Lv` ev Z`ac Ab`vb` KgPI Z`vi wK Kti `vbxq mi Kvi |

AvfMB Dttj k Kiv ntqtQ th, `vbxq mi Kvi GK ai tbi `vqEkvmb fviM Kti \_vK | thgb, BDwbqb cwi l`i K\_v hwi Avgiv Avtj vPbv Kwi, Zvntj t`Ltz cve BDwbqb cwi l` `vbxq chvtq@Ki Avtvtci ygZv ivtL | RbMtYi mi vmi fvtU Giv weivPZ nb | tKw`q mi Kvti i tKvb KZZfGt`i Dci \_vK bv | cwi l`i KgRZPwbqtqfMi t9tI `vbxq cwi l` `vaxb | Gi dtj `vbxq mi Kvi `^ kvmmZfvte cwi Pwj Z ntQ | GB `v-kvmb GKwU MYZwšK ivto1 Rb` LqB c0qvRb | tKbbv, MYZšj gj- K\_v ntQ RbMtYi KZZfclZô Kiv | Avi RbMtYi KZZfclZwôZ ntZ cvti, hwi RbMtYi clZubwaZj ubwôZ nq | `vbxq chvtq@G KZZfclZwôZ ntqtQ | RbMY Zvt`i fviUwaKvi c0qvM Kti Zvt`i clZubwa weivPb Ki tZ cvi tQb | GB weivPZ clZubwa iv RbMtYi Kv tQ `vqex | tKbbv, RbMtYi fvtU Zv iv weivPZ | dtj Zv iv RbKj `vYgla KgPI nvtZ tbb Ges RbMtYi `v\_B Zv iv KvR Ki tZ eva` nb | GKRB gfbvbxZ wKsev A-weivPZ e`w3 RbKj `vYgla bwwZ ZZUv KivRi fite MhY Ki tZ cvti b bv | Zvt`i tKvb `vqexZv \_vK bv | `vbxq chvtq RbMtYi clZ`9 AskMhY ubwôZ nI qvq MYZtšj wfiE kw3 kvj x ntqtQ | `vbxq chvtq hwi RbMtYi KZZfclZwôZ Kiv bv hvq, Zvntj GKwU mgvtR MYZšjweKwKZ ntZ cvti bv | MYZtšj m9 weKvK I MYZwšK KvVtgv Mto tZj vi Rb` ZvB `vbxq chvtq RbMtYi KZZfclZ AskMhY Ri w | evsj vt`tk 1991 mvtj msweavtbi 0v`k ms tkvabri gva`tg msm`xq iv RbwwZ Pj yntqtQ | G msm`xq iv RbwwZi mvdttj`i GKwU Ab`Zg kZ`ntQ `vbxq chvtq@MYZwšK fveavi vtK m`u`mwi Z Kiv | `vbxq chvtq MYZšjweKwKZ bv ntj, ivotq chvtq MYZšjweKwKZ ntZ cvti bv | mzi vs `vbxq chvtq AvR evsj vt`tk th MYZwšK fveavi weKvK jvf Ki tQ, Zv Avtj m`u`mwi Z Ki tZ nte | Dc tRj v Qvotq tRj v chvtq `vbxq mi Kvi KvVtgv hwi RbMtYi AskMhY I clZubwaZj ubwôZ Kiv hvq, Zvntj miVKfvte Zv t`tk MYZwšK clZôvb, tjt vtK Avtj v kw3 kvj x Ki te Ges MYZšK kw3 kvj x wfiE w` tZ m`vvh` Ki te |

**mviK\_v**

`vbxq mi Kvi e`e`v t`tki kvmb e`e`vi GKwU, iaZCY@Ask | `vbxq mi Kvi e`e`vq tKw`q mi Kvti i KZZfclZvKtj I, `vbxq `vqEkvmmZ mi Kvi `^kvmmZfvte Mto DvtQ | GKwU MYZwšK mgvR KvVtgv Rb` `vbxq mi Kvi e`e`vi weivPZ`ti Avtj v MYZšyqb c0qvRb |

**c#VĒi gj`iqb**

**eû ubePbx cĕæ**

**m#K DĒi i WK (√) #Pý w b**

1. `vbxq mi Kvi e`e`lq tKw`q mi Kvĕi i KZZ#

K. \_vĕK;

L. \_vĕK bv;

M. wbi t#C#\_vĕK;

N. Dĕi i tKvbwJB bq|

2. `vbxq `vqĒkwmZ mi Kvi `vbxqfvte

K. RbMĕbi t#fvU wbenPZ nq;

L. mi Kvi KZ# gĕbvbxZ nq;

M. mi Kwii KgPvixiv Gi m`m`nb;

N. Dĕi i tKvbwJB bq|

3. `vbxq `vqĒkwmZ mi Kvĕi i Avĕqi Drm nĕ"Q

K. i`agvĒ mi Kvi t`\_tK c#B Abÿwb;

L. `vbxq RbMĕYi t`I qv Ki;

M. weĕ`kx mvrh`;

N. Dĕi i tKvbwJB bq|

4. `vbxq `vqĒkwmZ mi Kvi `vbxq chv#q Ki Avĕivc KiĕZ

K. cvĕi;

L. cvĕi bv;

M. tKvb #gZv tbB;

N. AĒ AĒ cvĕi |

**DĒi gjv:** 1.K 2.K 3.L 4. K

**iPbvĕj-K cĕæ**

2. `vbxq mi Kvi I `vbxq `vqĒkwmZ mi Kvĕi i gĕa` cv\_K`#bY# Kiab|

3. `vbxq `vqĒkwmZ mi Kvĕi i ,iazj m`ú#K#Avĕj vPbv Kiab |

cW-4

### Dbqb ckvmb

#### G cW tkfI AvAcib—

- ◆ Dbqb ckvmb ej fZ wK tevSvq Zv Avfj vPbv Ki fZ cvi teb;
- ◆ Dbqb ckvmb tKb GZ , i azcYp Zv evLv Ki fZ cvi teb;
- ◆ Dbqb ckvmtbi mgmvej x eYbv Ki fZ cvi teb |

Dbqb ckvmb nt"Q ckvmbK e'e-vi AvaybK ifc| ckvmtbi mft\_ Dbqfbi ckvmb RwoZ| Dbqb ej fZ tevSvq f'fki Av\_omgvRK Ae-vi BwZevPK cwi eZb| GK mgq gtb Kiv nZ Dbqb gvtbB nt"Q f'fki A\_omvZK Dbqb| A\_vp f'fki A\_omvZTz cwi eZb Gtb th Dbqb mvab Kiv nq, mvgvMK wePvti Zv fKB Dbqb inmvte vPvyZ Kiv nq| f'fki evcK Rb fMvxi Rxb hvivi gvfti Dbqb, wvi `a` i xKiY BZ`w` i Rb` i vo` A\_omvZTz cwi eZb Avbri Df`vM fbq| wKs` eZgvftb ckvmtbi mft\_ m`cKZ weklAv gtb Ktib i agvI A\_omvZTz cwi eZb Avbtj B f'fki Dbqb mae bq| f'fki Dbqb wbfP Kti mvgvMK wePvti f'kvU wkyv tyfI, bvi x Dbqf, wvi `a` nrtm, wbi yi Zv `i xKi fY wKsev `v` LvZ KZUKzAMvZ mvab Kti fQ, Zvi Dci | MZ KtqKeQi ati B RvZmstNi mnthvMx As1/2 msMVb BDGbWwC cW\_xi wefba f'fki gvbe Dbqb mPK cKvk Kti v fK| cW eQi Dcti Dfj mZ LvZ\_ f'fZ GKw i vo` KZ` i-AMvZ mvab Kti fQ, gvbe Dbqb mPK G Zv Dfj L Kiv nq| Ges tmB mPK Ablyqxw wba vM Z nq GKUv i vo` KZUKzDbqb mvab Kti fQ| tm mft\_ mvgvRK b'vq wePvi I evUb e`vi Dbqf | i azcYp Zte mvgvRK LvZ Dbqfbi cvkvcwK A\_omvZK LvZtK AeAv Kivi I mshvM fbB| mvgvRK LvZ Dbqb m fEI hv` A\_omvZ f'f fI cW\_x ARB Kiv bv hvq, Zvntj Zv Dbqb cWqvK evaMv` Kite| mvgvMK wePvti ZvB Dbqb ej fZ GKw f'fki mvgvRK, A\_omvZK Z\_v mvs`wZK Dbqb fKB tevSvq| Dbqbkxj f'fki cvkvcwK Dbz f'k\_ f'fZ GB Dbqb cWqv evaMv` nt"Q| Avqv` i gZv Dbqbkxj f'fK Dbqb cWqv MvZKxj Zv cvt"Q bv bvbv Kvi fY| GKw fK i fQ Kzs`vi, tMvovq, Ab`w fK i fQ ckvmbK A-e`e`v| tm mft\_ Dbqb AMvaKvi Dbz Kj v fKskj cWqvMi Afve BZ`w` Kvi fYI Dbqb cWqv Zvi MvZ cvt"Q bv| ZvB ckvmbK weAvfbi weklAv Dbqbgz ckvmb fK AvfwnZ Kti fQb Dbqb ckvmb inmvte| A\_vp th ckvmb f'fki mvgvMK Dbqb cWqvK AMvaKvi f'q, tmB ckvmbB nt"Q Dbqb ckvmb| Zte GLvB GKw K\_v evj cWqvRb, agvI Dbqfbi f'f fI\_ f'fZ vPvyZ Kti tmB Ablyqx bmvZgij v cWqv Kij B Pj te bv, Gi Rb` PvB` f'f ckvmbK I` f'f ckvmbK Kv v fgv| `f'f ckvmbK A\_vp wkv fZ I cW`fY cW3 KgRZPbv vKtj, mVvK bmvZ cWqv Kiv ntj I Zv ev`evqZ nte bv| ZvB gvbe m`u` Dbqb I Gi AvI Zv fZ Dbqb ckvmtbi mft\_ m`cKZ weklAv i mavi YZ Dbqbkxj f'fki f'f f'f v wv` wKQv el qfK AMvaKvi w` f'f v fKb Dbqbkxj weklAv Rb` th w el qv fK tenk\_ i az f'f qv nq, Zv nt"Q Kw. I MvgY Dbqb| Kvi Y, Dbqbkxj weklAv Rb fMvxi GKUv eo Ask GLbI Mtg evm Kti | mZvis Mtg fK AeAv Kti hv` i agvI kni f'fK` K Dbqb Kv v fgv Mto fZij v nq, Zvntj mvgvMK wePvti Zv fK Dbqb ej v hvte bv| Mtg fK cWv` w` f'f B Dbqb KgRvU GvMtg wbtq th fZ nte| GKB mft\_ Kw LvZtK I AMvaKvi w` fZ nte| fKbbv, Dbqbkxj weklAv Rb fMvxi GKUv eo Ask GLbI Kw LvZi mft\_ m`umKZ | evsjv f'fki K\_v hv` Avgiv wePv vq Avb, Zvntj f'f Lv hvte `y` kqk`i kZKiv cW 64 fVv Kw tyfI wbtqvRZ| ckvmb GtyfI mi Kv f i cy` nq Rivx Avq evx i Rb` mVvK I ev`bgv bmvZ MhY Kite Ges` f'f I cWkv fZ KgRZP` i gva`tg tmB bmvZ ev`evq Kite| mi Kvi bmvZ MhY Kiteb e fU, wKs` Zv ev`evq fbi Rb` `i Kvi `f'f ckvmb| GB ckvmb mft\_ m`u`\_ vKte `f'f ckvmbK KgRZPv| tmB mft\_ Dbz cWv` i mgstq NvUtg Dbqb cWqvK gvfti i f'f v tMvovq f'f f'f f'f ckvmb|

GLvB Dbqb ckvmtbi mft\_ mbvZb ckvmtbi GKw cv`K` Dfj L Kiv cWqvRb| mbvZb ckvmb mavi YZt i avUb gvndK KvR Kti v fK| A\_vp i vo` i mi Kvi Zv` i Dci th `wqZ; AcP Kti, i avUb gvndK tmB `wqZ; cvj b Kti v fK| mbvZb ckvmb mi Kv f i bmvZ ev`evq fbi Df`vM fbq e fU, wKs` G bmvZi Kv h vmi Zv KZUKzG bmvZ Avf` S RbM fYi g fZ etq Avbte wKbv, tm ev`evq f i mbvZb ckvmtbi mft\_ m`cKZ e`w` e fMP fKvb Drm v v fK bv|

Zviv ubqg gwidK KvR mæcv` b Kti | th tKvb ms`vti i c0kæZvt` i Dt` VM wKsev Drmivn cwi j wjZ nq bv | Giv mbvZb e`e`v eRvq ivLttZB Pvb | Avi Dbqab c0kymb nt`Q D`gkxj I Kg0lyx | Giv h3Mi mvt\_ Zvj ugij tq cwi eZb Avbvi cÿcWZ | Dbqab c0kymbi KgRZP` i GK ai0bi mRbkxj Zv KvR Kti | G tÿt1 Zviv`aymVK bWZ, cwi Kí bv I KgexuZUB M0Y Kti b bv, GB bWZ KZUKzmdj Zv etq AvbtQ wKsev j t11 KZUKztc0vb tMtQ, tm e`vcti I Zvt` i Dt` VM vtK | thgb GKwU `pvs1GLvtb DttL Kiv thtZ cvti, `wii`a` hKittYi e`vcti mi Kvi mivc0ZKKvtj e`vcK Kg0P M0Y Kti0b | c0Z eQi evtRtU `wii`a` hKittYi Rb` t\_vK eivx t`qv vtK | GLvtb Dbqab c0kymbi `wqZ; nt`Q GB Kg0P chv1j vPbv Kiv, mi Kvi th Kg0P M0Y Kti0Q, Zv tKvb mdj Zv etq AvbtQ wKbv, Zv gubUvi s Kiv, Ges c0qvRtb tmB Kg0P tZ cwi eZb Avbvi mgwuk Kiv | Dbqab c0kymbi KvRB nt`Q mi Kvti i MpxZ bWZ Zvi j tÿ` tc0qZ cwi tQ wKbv, Zv t`Lv | G tÿt1 MpxZ bWZ hw` tKvb dj etq bv Avtb, Zvntj bZb Kg0P M0Y Kivi Rb` bWZ uba1 Kti i KvtQ c0le tck Kiv | mbvZb c0kymb mivai YZ GiU Kti bv | Zviv Zvt` i Dci AwcZ `wqZ; cvj b Kti gv1 |

GK K\_vq ejv thtZ cvti, mbvZb c0kymb ubqgglyx Avi Dbqab c0kymb Kiv mæcv` bglx | A\_11 GLvtb Povs1 dj vdj tKB c0avb` Kiv ntqtQ | Avi G dj vdj wbfP Kti GKwU mivK cwi Kí bv, bWZ, Kg0P i c0kt1 i Dci | Avi tmB mvt\_ i tqtQ RbMtYi mivq AskM0Y | RbMtYi mivq AskM0Y Qvov tKvb bWZ i mdj ev`evqb mæe bq | Dbqab c0kymb RbMtYi GB mivq AskM0Y tK wbyZ Kti | Zte Dbqab c0kymb mgm`vgy1 bq | Dbqabkxj t`tk G c0kymb bvbv ai0bi c0ZeÜKZvi mæ1b nq | Gi Kvi Y wæ1c:

AvgjvZtšj Awzvi 3 tK`iKZvi KvitY Dbqabglx bWZ M0Y I ev`evqb A0bK mgq bvbv RvUj Zvi miv0 Kti | Dbqab c0kymbi mdj Zvi Rb` th c0ky0bi c0qvRb, c0kymbK Kg0P i gta` tmB c0ky0Yi e`vcti A0bK mgq AbvM0 j y` Kiv hvq |

GKUv m0y mgbtqi Afve cwi j wjZ nq |

`vbxq ivRâbwZK tbZtZj mvt\_ Dbqab c0kymbi Kg0P i 010 mivK bWZ ev`evqtb c0ZeÜKZv miv0 Kti | GgbwK `vbxq AivR%bwZK `t\_1stx M0c Dbqab c0kí ev`evqtb bvbv ai0bi RvUj Zvi miv0 Kti |

mivgwRK Aw`i Zv, mšym Dbqab c0kymb tK evavM0` Kti |

Gme Aš1vq `i Kivi Dt` VM tbqv DvPZ | t`tki Av\_0mivgwRK Dbqabti `t\_0I e`vcK RbtMv0xtK Dbqab c0kymbi mg1j tcštQv tZ ntj, mi Kvi tK G e`vcti AM0x fvqKv cvj b KitiZ nte |

**mviK\_v**

Dbqab c0kymb nt`Q c0kymbK e`e`vi AvAaybK ifc | Dbqab c0kymb RbMtYi g1/2j i Rb` ev`eglyx bWZ, I cwi Kí bv M0Y Kti I RbMtYi AskM0Y i gva`tg tmB bWZ I cwi Kí bv ev`evqb Kti |

GmGmGBPGj

**c#V#Ei gj`iqb**

**eù ube#Pbx c#æ**

**m#K D#E#i #K (√) #P#y #i b**

1. g#be Db#qb mPK #K c#Y#qb K#i?

K. R#mZ#m#t#Ni BDG#b#W#nc;

L. #bR #bR i v#ó#;

M. h#y# i v#ó#;

N. Dc#i i t#K#v#b#W#B b#q#|

2. g#be Db#qb mP#K#i g#v#t#g GK#W t`#k#i-

K. `#m#i `#c#m#i g#v#K i v#h#q#;

L. A#v\_#m#g#v#W#R#K Db#q#t#b#i A#e`#v R#v#v# h#q#;

M. Db#qb c#k#v#m#b m#æ#c#K#K A#v#i Y#v c#v#l q#v# h#q#;

N. Dc#i i t#K#v#b#W#B b#q#|

3. e#v#s#j#v#t`#k #R#W#W#nc t#Z K#v#l L#v#t#Z#i c#m#i g#v#Y k#Z#K#i#v

K. 32 f#v#M#;

L. 60 f#v#M#;

M. 80 f#v#M#;

N. 10 f#v#M#|

4. e#v#s#j#v#t`#k t#g#v#U k#y# k#v#ó#i g#v#t#S K#v#l t#y#t#l k#y#k#v#ó#i c#m#i g#v#Y k#Z#K#i#v

K. 64 f#v#M#;

L. 54 f#v#M#;

M. 40 f#v#M#;

N. 10 f#v#M#|

**D#E#i g#v#v#:** 1. K 2. L 3. K 4. K

**i#P#b#q#j#K c#æ**

1. m#b#v#Z#b c#k#v#m#b#i # Db#q#b c#k#v#m#t#b#i g#t#a`# c#v#\_#K#©#v#b#Y#q# K#i#a#b#|

2. Db#q#b c#k#v#m#t#b#i #i#a#z#i A#v#t#j#v#P#v#v# K#i#a#b#|



## RwZmsN

### figKv

AvšRmZK ivRbmZtZ Ges mek! kwišl cūZōiq RwZmsNtNi figKv AvR AZ`šl , i azcYq mek! DtERbv nwm,  
 RwZMZ 0t:0i Aemvb, hy eÜ, kwišcP mnve`v`vbi cwi tek mwótZ RwZmsNtNi figKv evti evti Avtj vPZ ntq  
 AvmtQ| RwZmsNtNi G mbvZb figKvi cvkvcwk thvM ntqQ cwi tekMZ mgm`v wKsev bivx Dbqpb m`úwKZ  
 mgm`vej x, th me tÿtI RwZmsNtNi figKv AvR e`vcKfite Avtj vPZ| RwZmsN kvPK Avtj vPbvq tgvU 5wU cvV  
 itqQ| cÜg cvV RwZmsN MVtbi cUfig eYÖv Kiv ntqQ| wÖZxq cvV itqQ RwZmsNtNi j`y", D`I k" I  
 bwiZgvj v| ZZxq cvV itqQ RwZmsNtNi MVbcxwZ I RwZmsNtNi th 6wU kvLv vbtq MvVZ Zvi weeiY| PZZ®  
 cvV RwZmsNtNi gnvmiPtei figKv I KgRvÜ vbtq Avtj vPbv Kiv ntqQ| Avi 5g cvV RwZmsNtNi mvdj` I  
 e`\_Zv vbtq Avtj vPbv Kiv ntqQ|

### GB BDıbtUi cv, tjv nt`Q:

- ◆ cv - 1. RwZmsN MVtbi cUfig
- ◆ cv - 2. RwZmsNtNi j`y", D`I k" I bwiZgvj v
- ◆ cv - 3. RwZmsNtNi MVb cxwZ
- ◆ cv - 4. RwZmsNtNi gnvmiPe
- ◆ cv - 5. RwZmsNtNi mvdj` I e`\_Zv



# RwZmsN MVtbi cUfyg

## Df'k`

### G cW tk'f Avrb—

- ◆ RwZmsN R'f'f BwZnm eY'v Ki'Z cvi'eb;
- ◆ RwZmsN m'ut'K'eY'v Ki'Z cvi'eb;
- ◆ wZiq wekhy Pj vKvj xb mg'qi i vRbmZ I epr kw<sup>3</sup>, t'j vi f'ugKv m'ut'K'Av'tj vPbv Ki'Z cvi'eb |

RwZmsN ev (United Nations) n'f'Q GKw AvšRwZK ms`v | h'v i'v'of' wDBq'k kn'ti G ms`vi m`i `dZi Aew`Z | kvLv Awdm i'tq'fQ t'R'bfv, w'f'q'bv I bvB'Rwi q'v'Z | c'w'exi c'q c'ZwU `f'axb t`k G ms`vi m`m` | RwZmsN b'ig'w'i avi Yv w'f'q'v'f' b h'v i'v'of' t'c'm't'w'u d'r'w'j b w'w. i'aR'f'e | G ms`w'U i eqm B'f'v'g'f'a` I vU eQi AwZ'ug K'ti'f'Q | AvšRwZK D'f'ERbv n'w I w'ef'f'be i'v'of' g'v'S we't'iva u'g'v'sm'v'q RwZmsN GKwU , i'aZ'c'f' f'ugKv c'j b K'ti Av'm'f'Q |

wZiq wekhy cieZ'p'mg'q RwZmsN R'b'f'nt'j I g'j-Z c'g'g wek'h'x'i ci M'w'Z m'w's'j Z RwZc'x'i ev U'League of Nations' Gi e`Z'v'f'k t'k`'K'ti wZiq wek'h'x'i ci wek't'bZe,` G ai't'bi GKw AvšRwZK ms`v MVtbi c'q'v'R'bx'q'v Ab'f'e K'ti'b | wZiq wek'h'x'i ci h'x'i e'v'c'k a'f'sm'j'x'v I f'q'v'e'Z'vi K'v'i'f'Y h'x'i c'Z'g'v'b'f' i N'v'v I w'eZ'ov' R'b'f'ng | t'mB m'v'f' e'v'c'k'f'ite k'w's'i c'Z'ov' I w'ef'f'be'f' t'ki g't'a` m'n't'h'w'Z'v I `g'f'x' e'w'x' K'v'i c'q'v'R'bx'q'v Ab'f'Z' n'q | GB c'q'v'R'bx'q'v'f'k m'v'g't'b t'i'f'LB Z'r'k'v'j'x'b wek't'bZe,` GKw AvšRwZK ms`v MVb K'v'i D'f'`w'f' t'bb | 1941 m'v'j' i ci t`\_t'k 1945 m'j' ch'Š'wek't'bZe,` we't'k' D'f'ERbv K'g'v'Z th'm'e k'x'l 'w'v'f'k' u'g'j Z n't'q'v'f' b, t'h'Lv't'b G ai't'bi GKw AvšRwZK ms`v MVtbi K\_v e'j'v n't'q'v'f' |

1941 m'v'j' i AvM'og'v't'm h'v i'v'of' t'c'm't'w'u i'aR'f'e I w'e'UK c'a'v'bg's'x' P'm'P' Av'U'j w'UK P'v'U'f' m'b` (Atlantic Charter) G `f'v'i K'ti'b | G m'b't` we't'k'i m'K'j R'w'Zi Av'Z'w'q's'f' A'w'a'k'v'i, ev'K `f'axb'Z'v, `v'q'x' k'w's'i `v'c't'bi D'f'f'k` Av'v'g'Y'k'v'f' i' w'q's'f'K'i'f'Yi K\_v e'j'v n't'q'v'f' | G'm'e Av`f'k'P' D'ci w'f'w'E K'ti'B c'ti RwZmsN m'b` i'w'P'Z n'q | Z't'e RwZmsN b'ig'w'U G't'm'f'Q 1942 m'v'j' i 1 R'v'bg'v'x' w'e't'U'b, h'v i'v'of' P'x'b I t'm'w'f't'q'Z B'D'w'q'b t'h t'N'v'Y'v'c'f' `f'v'i K'ti'w'j, t'mB t'N'v'Y'v'c'f'f'i g't'a` w'f'q' | G P'v'w'U t`k' GK t'N'v'Y'v'c'f' Av'U'j w'UK P'v'U'f' i'w'v'Z' b'w'Z I Av`f'k'P' c'Z'Z'v'f' i' m'g`\_f'bi K\_v e`<sup>3</sup> K'ti'w'f'q'v' b h'v U'United Nations Declaration' ev RwZmsN t'N'v'Y'v' b'v'f'g' c'w'i'w'P'Z | c'ti 2 R'v'bg'v'x' Av'i I 22'w'U i'v'of' G t'N'v'Y'v' c'Z'Z' m'g`\_f' R'v'bv'q' | RwZmsN MVtbi t'c'f'v'c'U w'n't'm't'e g't`\_v t'N'v'Y'v, t'Z'n'v'b m't's'f'j' b, W'g'Av'i'U'b I k'm m't's'f'j' b I B'q'v'e'v m't's'f'j' t'bi K\_v D't'j' k' K'v' c'q'v'R'b | 1943 m'v'j' i A't'z'v'e'i g'v't'm h'v i'v'of' t'm'w'f't'q'Z B'D'w'q'b, w'e't'U'b I P'x't'bi c'i i'v'of' g's'f'v'v' g't`\_v'f'Z' GK 'w'v'f'k' u'g'j Z n't'q' GKw B'k'Z'n'v'i c'k'v'k K'ti'b, h'v g't`\_v t'N'v'Y'v' ev U'Moscow Declaration' b'v'f'g' c'w'i'w'P'Z | g't`\_v t'N'v'Y'v'q' GKw AvšRwZK ms`v MVb K'v'i K\_v e'j'v n't'q'v'f' | D<sup>3</sup> t'N'v'Y'v'q' e'j'v n't'q'v'f' t'h, G ms`v m'K'j k'w's'i'c'q' t`\_t'ki m'v'e'f'f'š'g' I m'g'Z'v'i b'w'Zi D'ci c'Z'w'Z' n't'e | wek't'k'w's'i' I w'bi'v'c'Ev i'y'v'i R'b` t'Q'v'U' e'o k'w's'i'w'c'q' m'K'j t`\_t'ki K'v'f'Q' B' G ms'MVtbi m`m`c` D'b'f' \_v'k't'e |

1943 m'v'j' i b'f'f'f' g'v't'm t'Z'n'v'v'b wek't' i'v'R'bm'Zi w'Z'b k'x'l'c'v'Z'v, i'aR'f'e (h'v i'v'of'), o'v'w'j' b (t'm'w'f't'q'U B'D'w'q'b) I P'm'P' (w'e't'U'b) A'ci GK k'x'l'c'v'f'k' u'g'j Z n'b | GK t'h's` w'e'w'Z'Z'Z' Z'u'v' R'v'v'b t'h, GKw AvšRwZK ms`v'q' t'h'w'v'f'bi R'b` we't'k'i m'K'j t'Q'v'U' I e'o t`\_k'f'k' Av'g's'f' R'v'v'b n't'e | Z'u'v' Av't'iv' R'w'b't'q'v'f' b t'h, wek't'k'w's'i' i\_v'q' Z'q'f' i' D'f'`w'f' m'd'j' n't'e | G'es' k'w's'i' c'Z'ov'v'i g't'a` w'f'q' we't'k'i m'K'j R'w'Z' h'x'i f'q'v'e'Z'v' K'w'U'f'q' D'v'f'Z' c'v'i't'e |

GKw AvšRwZK ms`v MVtbi t'h D'f'`w'f' t'bl'q'v' n't'q'v'f' Z'v'i i'a'c't'i'Lv' c'f'v'Z' I M'p'x'Z' n'q 1944 m'v'j' i AvM'og'v't'm I q'm'k'U't'bi W'z'v'i'U'b I K'm (Dumbarton Oaks) m't's'f'j' t'f' | c'g'g ch'f'q' t'm'w'f't'q'Z B'D'w'q'b, h'v i'v'of' I t'w'U' w'e't'U't'bi g't'a` Av't'j' v'P'bv Ab'w'Z' n'q | 1944 m'v'j' i 21 AvM'og'v't'f'k' 28 t'm't'p'f'f' ch'Š'G Av't'j' v'P'bv P't'j' | wZiq ch'f'q'i Av't'j' v'P'bv i' i'a'ng'q' 29 t'm't'p'f'f' t`\_t'k' G'es' Z'v' P't'j' 7 A't'z'v'e'i ch'Š' | m't's'f'j' t'f' GKw wek't'm's`v' MVb I Gi

KvWtgy m`úK`cŕŕe MpxZ nq| m`šj tb nekms`vi bvgKiY Kiv nq m`šj Z RmZcŕ ev RmZmsN| m`šj tb  
m`všŕŕ nq th nekms`vi Pviu kvLv`vKte| mKj m`m` iv`ubtq mvariY mfv, 11 m`m` nekó ubivcÈv cwi l` ,  
AvšRmZK m`Pvi vj q I GKuU m`Peij q`vKte| ubivcÈv cwi l` MVtb`vqx I A`vqx m`m`i cŕŕe Kiv nq|  
ejv nq cvDnU t`k`vqx m`m` I QŕU t`k` A`vqx m`m` c` cŕŕe|`vqx m`m`i tftŕUvi AwaKvi t`l qvi  
m`všŕŕ MpxZ ntqŕQj| Zte tftŕUv`vbi c`xwZ m`úK`Kv b HK`gZ nq ub| A`vqx m`m`c` m`úK`ejv  
ntqŕQj`ŕeQi ci ci mvariY mfv KZR` Giv ubePZ nte|

Wzri Ub I Km cwi Kí bvtK ev`te ifc t`l qvi Rb` 1945 mvtj i tdeŕqvi x gvtm uP Bqvèvq GKuU kxl`m`šj b  
AbŕZ nq| GtZ thm t`b iaRtfe, ó`vij b I PmPp| IB m`šj tb epr cvDnU kv` hŕiv` tmmftqZ  
BDubqb, weŕUb, Pxb I dŕYtK tftŕUv`ygzv t`l qv nq| Ges Zuv Ggb m`všŕŕ t`b th kmšŕ I ubivcÈv ubwŕZ  
Kivi`t`c`z cŕŕeZ AvšRmZK m`m`U Mvb Kiv nte| Bqvèv kxl`v`KtKi m`všŕŕ Abŕvqx GKuU mb` i Pbv  
Kivi Rb` hŕiv`t`f m`bdwYtKv knŕi 1945 mvtj i 25 Gmŕ t`tK 26 Rly chšŕ 50uU t`tki cŕZubaviv`ugvj Z  
nb| 26 Rly 111 uU aviv m`šj Z mb`uU Abŕg`v`Z nq| Ges ZvZ epr cA kv` I tftŕUv`ygzv`Kvi Kti  
tbqv nq| Zte meŕšZv`te mb`uU`ŕyvi Z nq 24 A`v`vei| tgvU 51uU t`k` gj` mbt``ŕyi KtiŕQj| G  
Kvi tY, cŕZ eQi 24 A`v`vei tK RmZmsN w`em wntmte D`hvcb Kiv ntq`v`K| GvteB`xN`Pvi eQtii  
cwi Kí bvt I nek`kmšŕ I ubivcÈv ubwŕZKiy Ges wefbaet`tki gta` mntmMZvgK m`úK`evotbvi cŕŕvRtb  
RmZmsN AvZcŕKv KtiŕQj| RmZmsN mb` MpxZ nevi ci 1946 mvtj i 10 Rvbsvix j`Útb l`tq`ugvóv`ti i  
tmsŕij ntj cŕg ev`ti gZ mvariY cwi l`i Awatekb etm| DŕjL, RmZmsN mb` MpxZ nevi ci G chšŕ  
mbt`i Pviu aviv mstkvab Kiv ntqŕQ| 1965 mvtj ubivcÈv cwi l`i m`m`c` 11 t`tK emotq 15 Kiv  
ntqŕQ| Ges wefbaet`xwZMZ I Ab`v`mKj weŕtq ubivcÈv cwi l`i nŕmPK tftŕUvi msL`v 7 t`tK emotq 9  
Kiv ntqŕQ| Gi gta``vqx cvP m`m`i tftŕUv`vKtZ nte| 1965 mvtj A`ŕmZK I mvgmRK cwi l`i  
m`m`c` 18 t`tK emotq 27 Kiv ntqŕQ, Ges 1973 mvtj Zv Av`iv emotq 54 Kiv ntqŕQ| 1968 mvtj mb`  
chŕj vPvi Rb` ubivcÈv cwi l` KZR` mvariY m`šj b Wk tZ cŕŕvRbxq tftŕUvi msL`v 7 t`tK emotq 9 Kiv  
ntqŕQ|

**mviK\_v**

1945 mvtj RmZmsN AvZcŕKv Kij I,`xN`Pvi eQi tjtM`tQ GB cŕŕv m`úbeKtZ| 1941 t`tK 1945  
mvtj chšŕ nek`tbZe,` wefbaet`xwZ GKuU AvšRmZK m`m` MVtbi cŕkægZ weŕbgq Ktib I mSMVbuU  
PovšŕifcŕiLv`cŕqb Ktib| RmZmsN gj` mbt` 51uU t`k``ŕyi Kij I, eZŕv`b RmZmsN m`m` msL`v  
wZb`ŕyi Dcti ew` tctqŕQ| AvšRmZK kmšŕ cŕZŕv, A`ŕ wefbaet`v`t`f gta` DŕERbv nwm I weŕiva uggvsmvq  
RmZmsN`iaZcŕY`ŕvKv cyj b Kti Avm`tQ|

**c#VĒi gj`iqb**  
**eûbePbx cĕe**  
**m#K DĒti #K #Pý w b**

1. RvwZms#Ni m`i `dZi #Kv\_vq Aew`Z ?  
K) tR#bfr;  
L) bqw`j #;  
M) bvB#ivex;  
N) #bDBqK#
2. RvwZmsN KZ m#j AvZ#cKvk K#i ?  
K) 1945;  
L) 1941;  
M) 1946;  
N) 1940|
3. RvwZmsN mb` #Kvb Zwi #L me#s#Z#tg `#ywi Z nq ?  
K. 24 A#±vei;  
L. 26 R#y;  
M. 25 G#C#;  
N. 10 b#f#f#|
4. RvwZmsN m#t`i aviv KquU ?  
K. 111#U;  
L. 100#U;  
M. 12#U;  
N. 18#U|
5. Wz#i Ub I Km #K ?  
K. GK#U M#Qi bvg;  
L. GK#U `#b#i bvg;  
M. GKRb gvb#i i bvg;  
N. GK#U cvLxi bvg|
6. RvwZmsN bvg#U #K w`#quQ#j b ?  
K. P#P#;  
L. Ū`wj b;  
M. i#R#f#e;  
N. #Pqvs KvB#mK|
7. AvUj #wUK PvU# K#e `#ywi Z nq ?  
K. 1941 m#j ;  
L. 1945 m#j ;  
M. 1952 m#j ;  
N. 1940 m#j |

8. RvwZms†Ni ubivcÈv cwi I†`i `vqx m`m` f`k KÔU ?  
K. 11uJ;  
L. 15uJ;  
M. 5uJ;  
N. 20uJ|

9. †Kvb kn†i RvwZmsN mb`uJ `ôywi Z n†qiuQj ?  
K. j Ôb;  
L. ubDBqK,®  
M. mvbcbvimm†Kv;  
N. †Zni vb|

10. mvavi Y cwi I†`i cŭg Awatekb e†m †Kvb kn†i ?  
K. j Ôb;  
L. ubDBqK,®  
M. †Zni vb;  
N. g†`v|

**DËigvjv:** 1.N 2.K 3.K 4.K 5.L 6.M 7.K 8.M 9.M 10.K

**iPbvj-K c†æ**

1. RvwZmsN MV†bi cUfvg m†y†c Av†j vPbv Ki ab|

**cW - 2**

**RwZmsNj jÿ, Df'k" I bwiZgvj v**

**Df'k"**

**G cW tkfI Avrb—**

- ◆ RwZmsNj jÿ, Df'k" I bwiZ m=úK@ej tZ cviteb;
- ◆ wek!kwišI\_vq RwZmsNj fvgKv e'vL'v Ki tZ cviteb;
- ◆ m`m'f;3 ivó,tjvi e'vcvfi RwZmsNj KZ@, tjv eY@v Ki tZ cviteb|

RwZmsN mbt`i cŕtebv I mbt`i 1 I 2 bs avivq G msMVbtbi jÿ, Df'k" I bwiZ,tjv `úofvte Kti DfjL Kiv ntqtQ| G wek!ms`vi cŕvb jÿ` nt"Q wek!kwišI ubivcEv mw@DZ Kiv| gj-Z`@U wek!hy Ges wek!hxi Kvi tY mgMŕgibe RwZi Rxe tb th AeY@r@q` tL`yRvi m@o ntqUj, Zvi fqvenZv Ab@vrb Kti B wek!tbZe,` RwZmsNj jÿ` ubaŕY Kti wQj b| wek!tbZe,` i KivQ thme velq ZLb cŕvb` tctqUj, Zv ntjv th tKvb aiŕYi hxiK ubiarmvNz Kiv, tQvU tQvU t`tki ubivcEv ubw@Z Kiv, AvM@mx t`k,tjvi weiŕx e'e`v tbqv, GKwU ubivcEv ejq m@o Kiv, wek!ji weifbat`tki gvbewaKvi cwiw`Zwzi DbwZmvab Kiv, AvšRwZK AvBtbi eva`evaKZvi e'vcvfi t`k,tjvtK aviYv t`qv, Dciš` tQvU tQvU t`k,tjvi cŕwZ I Dbqb mva tb ewj o fvgKv cvj b Kiv BZ`w` | wek!tbZe,` Gme jÿ`tK mvgtb ti tLB RwZmsNj mb` i Pbv Kti b| RwZmsN mbt` ejv ntqtQ Gme jÿ` ,tjv ev`evqtb Ki tZ ntj cŕZwU ivó`mnbkxj Zvi bwiZ AbvYi Y Ki te| cŕZwU ivó`mr cŕZtekr mjf AvPiY Ki te Ges kwištZ emevm Ki te| A\_ŕ tKvb ivó`AvM@mx fvgKv tbtv bv I mg-gh@vi wfiŕtZ cvk@ZP t`k,tjvi mvt` mym=úK@Mto Zjtet| mbt` ejv ntqtQ AvšRwZK kwišI ubivcEv iyv Kivi Rb` mKj ivt@f kwiš` HK`ex Ki tZ nte| A\_ŕ AvM@mx ivt@f weiŕx tQvU tQvU ivt@f ubivcEv GKwU HK`ex cŕP@vi gva`tgB ubw@Z Kiv m@e| GB HK`ex cŕP@vB wek!kwišI Ab`Zg iyvKeP| RwZmsN mbt` mk`; emvnbx e`envi tKI ubiarmvNz Kiv ntqtQ| e'w@MZ `ŕ`@Dxvfi mk`; emvnbxi e`envi hxi m@tebvi Rbŕ w` tquj | GRb` ubw`@ Kvi Y Qvov mk`; emvnbx tK e`envi bv Kivi Dci ,iaZ;t`qv ntqtQ| RwZmsN hv tZ GKwU ivt@f mvgvRK I A\_ŕwZK Dbq@bi tÿtI mntwMVz Ki tZ cvfi, RwZmsNj mbt` GB velquUi I DfjL Av tQ|

RwZmsNj mbt`i 1bs avivq PviwU Df'k"i K\_v ejv ntqtQ| G,tjv nt"Qt

- AvšRwZK kwišI ubivcEv eRvq ivLv;
- cŕZ`K RwZi AvZw@qšYi AvwKvi` tKvi Kti mvtg'i wfiŕtZ Zvt`i gta` eÜZcY@m=úK@`vcb Kiv;
- A\_ŕwZK I mvgvRK mgm`v mgvat@bi Rb` AvšRwZK mntwMVz ewx Kiv| tmB mvt` gvbewaKvi I gvb@i tgsŕj K`vaxZvi cŕZ kŕvteva ubw@Z Kiv;
- Dcŕi DfjLZ Df'k",tjv ev`evq@bi Rb` GB AvšRwZK msMVbtK mKj RwZi wquKjv tci tK`te` tZ cwi YZ Kiv|

Ab`ir tK RwZmsN mbt`i 2bs avivq mvZwU tgsŕj K bwiZi K\_v DfjL Kiv ntqtQ| 1bs avivq th me Df'k"i K\_v ejv ntqtQ, Zv ev`evq@bi Rb` GB bwiZ,tjv Acwi nvhŕ RwZmsN mbt` Avkver` e`3 Kiv ntqtQ th, cŕZwU t`k GB mvZwU tgsŕj K bwiZ tK mvgtb ti tLB Zvt`i ivó`q Kiv hRjvc cwi Pij bv Ki te| GB mvZwU bwiZ nt"Q h\_v tgt

- cŕZwU ivt@f mveŕfšg I mgZv bwiZi Dci RwZmsN cŕZw@Z;
- cŕZwU m`m` ivó`Ab` ivt@f AvwKvfi e'vcvfi RwZmsN mbt` th weavb I eva`evaKZv Avtvc Kiv ntqtQ, Zv tgb Pj tZ eva`\_vKte;
- AvšRwZK kwišI ubivcEv hv tZ weivNz bv nq, tmw` tK cŕZwU m`m` ivó`jÿ` ivLte| m`m` ivó,tjv Ab` ivt@f mvt` weŕi va wv@vAi tÿtI Ggb wQYKi te bv, hv tZ kwišI ubivcEv weivNz nq;

- cŕZiU i vŕªAb" i vtŕŕ i vR%ŕZK "ŕxbZv I tŕštmvj K ALŔZvi cŕZ kŕvkij \_vKte;
- RvZmsŕN MpxZ cŕZiU ŕm×všm`m" i vŕª,tj v mg\_Ŕ Kite;
- RvZmsŕNi m`m" bq Ggb t`k nekkmšŕI ŕbivcËv i\_vi tŕtŕ hvŕZ GB bmvZ,tj v Abŕi Y Kŕi RvZmsN tm e'rcŕŕi Dŕ`vM tŕte;
- RvZmsN tKvb i vtŕŕ Af`šŕixY NUbvq n`ŕŕyc KiŕZ cvŕŕi bv| ŕKš' kmšŕI ŕbivcËv hŕ' ŕewNz nq, Zvntj RvZmsN H i vtŕŕ Af`šŕixY NUbvq n`ŕŕyc KiŕZ cvŕŕe|

**mviK\_v**

RvZmsŕNi jy", Dŕŕk" I bmvZ nŕ"Q nek; kmšŕI ŕbivcËv ŕbivŔZ Kiv| RvZmsN cŕZiU RvZi AvZŕbqšŕ Awakvi "ŕKvi Kŕi Ges mgZvi ŕfŕŕŕZ cŕZiU i vtŕŕ mŕ\_ mªúK©\_vcb Kivi bmvZŕZ nekjmx| RvZmsN cŕZiU t`ŕki A\_ŕZK I mvgŕRK Dbqŕbi e'vcŕŕi AŕxKvive×| RvZmsN tKvb t`ŕki Af`šŕixY NUbvq n`ŕŕyc Kite bv| ŕKš' hŕ' H i vŕªnek; kmšŕI ŕbivcËvi cŕZ ŕgmK nŕq t`Lv t`q, Zvntj H i vtŕŕ Af`šŕixY NUbvq n`ŕŕycŕK "ŕKvi Kŕi tŕqŕ nŕqŕQ|

**c#V#Ei gj`iqb**  
**e#ibe#bx c#k#**

**m#K D#E#i #JK (√) #P#y #w #b**

1. R#m#Z#m#t#N#i gj-j #T#` n#t#j#v  
 K. mek#k#m#š#l#l #b#i#v#c#E#v# #b#w#D#Z#K#i#v#;  
 L. `i#ag#v#l#h#y# #e#a#Y#`#l#`#k#t#K#m#i#v#h#`#K#i#v#;  
 M. h#y# #t#N#l#Y#v#K#i#v#;  
 N. #W#C#m#y#K# #e#l#q# #t#j#v#t#K# #i#a#Z#j#b#i#t#`#q#v#|
  
2. R#m#Z#m#N# #m#t#`# #e#j#v#n#t#q#t#Q#-  
 K. m#g#gh#P#vi#K#\_#v#;  
 L. G#K#t#`#t#k#i#G#K#K#Z#Z#Z#j#K#\_#v#;  
 M. e#p#r# #c#u#U#t#`#t#k#i#t#h#š#K#Z#Z#Z#j#K#\_#v#;  
 N. e#p#r#k#w#s#i#K#Z#Z#Z#j#K#\_#v#|
  
3. R#m#Z#m#N# #1#b# #a#v#i#v#q# #e#j#v#n#t#q#t#Q#-  
 K. G#K#m#a#K#D#t#l#t#k#`#i#K#\_#v#;  
 L. #4#U#D#t#l#t#k#`#i#K#\_#v#;  
 M. G#K#U#D#t#l#t#k#`#i#K#\_#v#;  
 N. #t#K#v#b#D#t#l#t#k#`#i#K#\_#v# #e#j#v#n#q# #w#b#|
  
4. R#m#Z#m#N# #m#t#`#i# #2#b# #a#v#i#v#q# #e#j#v#n#t#q#t#Q# -  
 K. G#K#m#a#K# #b#w#Z#i#K#\_#v#;  
 L. `#w#l# #b#w#Z#i#K#\_#v#;  
 M. m#v#Z#U# #b#w#Z#i#K#\_#v#;  
 N. D#c#t#i#i# #t#K#v#b#w#U#B# #b#q#|

**D#E#i#g#j#v#:** 1.K 2.K 3.K 4.M

**i#P#b#q#j#K# c#k#**

1. R#m#Z#m#t#N#i# #j#y#`#l# #D#t#l#k#`#m#a#u#t#K#m#s#t#y#t#c# #A#v#t#j#v#P#b#v# #K#i# #a#b#|
2. R#m#Z#m#t#N#i# #b#w#Z# #t#j#v# #A#v#t#j#v#P#b#v# #K#i# #a#b#|

### **RwZmstNi MVb cxiZ**

#### **Df`k`**

##### **G cW tkfI Avicb—**

- ◆ RwZmstNi MVb KvVtgv m`utK`Avtj vPbv Ki tZ cvi teb;
- ◆ G QquU kvLvi MVb I fvgKv m`utK`ej tZ cvi teb;
- ◆ RwZmstNi Aaxtb th wek! ms`v i tqtQ, tmB ms`v, tjv m`utK`GKUv avi Yv cvi teb|

mb` Ablvqx RwZmstNi 6uU kvLv i tqtQ| GB kvLv, tjv nt`Q -

- mvavi Y cwi I` (General Assembly)
- wbi vcEv cwi I` (Security Council)
- A\_ %ovZK I mgvniRK cwi I` (Economic and Social Council)
- AvQ cwi I` (Trusteeship Council)
- AvšRwZK wePri vj q (International Court of Justice)
- mwPevj q (Secretariat)

#### **mvavi Y cwi I`**

RwZmstNi m`m`f, cöZuU t`k mvavi Y cwi I` i m`m`| cöZuU t`ki GKU Kti fvu i tqtQ| mvavi Y cwi I` gj-Z weifbweiq ubtq Avj vc Avtj vPbv nq|, iaZcy`el tq umxvšl Mh`Yi t`y`T, wek! Kti kwišl wbi vcEvi cöKq bZb m`m` AšPv`i cöKq evtRU ms`všl Ab`vb` cöKamvavi Y msL`wmi ö fvuU umxvšl MpxZ nq|

RwZmstNi mb` Ablvqx mvavi Y cwi I` thme KvR Kti, Zv wbeifc:

- wbi t`Kiy m`umKZ th tKvb Avtj vPbv I mgvni k Kiv;
- AvšRwZK kwišl wbi vcEv m`umKZ th tKvb Avtj vPbv, Zte kZ`vK th, weiqU ubtq BwZcfe`wbi vcEv cwi I` Avtj vPbv nq w, Ges weiqU wbi vcEv cwi I` i wePvixbl bq;
- RwZmstNi th tKvb A½ msMVtbi KvR ev ygZv ms`všl weiq ubtq Avtj vPbv Kiv I mgvni k tck Kiv;
- AvšRwZK mnthwMZv tRvi`vi Kivi j`y` th tKvb mgvni k tck Kiv, AvšRwZK AvBb Dbq, gvbewaKvi, I meri Rb` tgšij K AnaKvi wbiöZ Kiv, wkyv, `f`, ms`wZK t`y`T mnthwMZv epxi e`vci t`i mgvni k Kiv;
- wbi vcEv cwi I` mn msMVtbi Ab`vb` A½ msMVtbi wi tcvU`Mh`Y Kiv I tmB wi tcvU`ubtq Avtj vPbv Kiv;
- RwZmstNi evtRU ubtq Avtj vPbv I Zv Abtgv`b Kiv| m`m` t`k, tjvi Püvi nvi wbaipy Kiv;
- wbi vcEv cwi I` i A`vqx m`m` t`i I tmB mv` A\_ %ovZK I mgvniRK cwi I` Ges AvQ cwi I` i m`m` t`i wbeipZ Kiv| wbi vcEv cwi I` i mv` GK mv` AvšRwZK Av`vj tZi m`m` t`i wbeipZ Kiv Ges wbi vcEv cwi I` i mgvni t`ki wfiE`Z RwZmstNi Rb` GKRB gnvniPe wbeipZ Kiv|
- AvšRwZK kwišl wbi vcEv weivZ ntqQ Ggb tKvb KtR ev t`ki weiat`x wbi vcEv cwi I` hw` tKvb KvRix e`ve`v wbtZ e`\_`nq, Zintj G t`y`T mvavi Y cwi I` c` t`yc wbtZ cti |



cŕZeQii tm̄Pʒt gʒmi ZZxq gʒj ev̄ti mvariY cwi l`i ubqigZ Awatekb`i iæ nq, Ges Zv Ptj Wtm̄Pʒi gʒSiguS chšj| cŕZuU ubqigZ Awatekʒbi Av̄tm GKRB mfiv̄iZ, 21 Rb mn-mfiv̄iZ l cwi l`i QquU cäv̄b KiguU i tPqig`vbi v ubePZ nb| cäv̄b KiguU, t̄j v ubePʒc:

- ubi`jKiY l AvšRŕZK ubivcĖv nelqK KiguU (cŕg KiguU);
- A\_ŕv̄iZ l Av̄i\_ŕ nelq m̄uʒtK KiguU (uŕZxq KiguU);
- mvgv̄RK, gʒbeKj`vY l ms`uZ nelqK KiguU (ZZxq KiguU);
- wekʃj i vR%uZK l Dcibʒek weʒj vC KiguU (PZz KiguU);
- cŕkvm̄bK l ev̄tRU nelqK KiguU (cĀg KiguU);
- AvBb nelqK KiguU (l ŕ KiguU)|

mvariY cwi l`i mfiv̄iZ mvariYZ cŕZeQi Av̄idKv, Gʒkqv, ga` BDʒivc, j`v̄iZb Av̄tgm̄i Kv, cŕŕg BDʒivc-GB cŕv̄uU M̄t̄ci gʒa` t\_ʒK cij v̄uʒg ubePZ nʒq \_vʒKb| mvariY cwi l`i mfiv̄iZ, 21 Rb mn-mfiv̄iZ l QquU cäv̄b KiguU i tPqig`vbt`i ubʒq Avevi GKU mvariY KiguU iʒqʒQ| th̄tnZzcŕZeQi mvariY cwi l` Av̄tj vPbri Rb` newfb̄w̄elq Ašfʒ nq, tm̄tnZzAv̄tj vPbri m̄ȳav̄t̄y`nelq, t̄j v Dc̄ti Dʒj uLZ QquU KiguU i Dci b`v`lKiv nq| uKQȳiKQȳielq KiguU t̄Z Av̄tj vPbri b̄v nʒq cY% mfiv̄q Av̄tj vPZ nq| KiguU, t̄j vʒZ mvariY msL`v̄m̄i ŕZvq tKvb um̄xv̄šl M̄pxZ nq| KLbl aʒbx t̄f̄v̄U um̄xv̄šl M̄pxZ nq| Zte cwi l` M̄pxZ tKvb um̄xv̄šl gʒbtZ m`m` ivŕ, t̄j vʒK mvariY cwi l` eva` KiʒZ c̄v̄ti b̄v|

**ubivcĖv cwi l`**

Rv̄iZmsN mb` Abʒvq̄x ubivcĖv cwi l`i gʒ-`vqZ; nʒ`Q AvšRŕZK kwišl l ubivcĖv eRvq ivLv| ubivcĖv cwi l`i eZḡvb m`m` msL`v nʒ`Q 15| Gi gʒvS 5uU (hʒivŕ, i v̄kqv, Pxb, d̄vY l hʒivR) nʒ`Q `vq̄x m`m`| ev̄iK`k̄uU m`m` ivŕAAj w̄f̄v̄ĖZ mvariY cwi l` KZŕ`B eQi tgq̄v`i Rb` ubePZ nʒq \_vʒK| Gʒi tgq̄v` i iæ nq Rv̄b̄ḡvix t\_ʒK, Ges tk̄l nq c̄v̄ti eQ̄ti i Wtm̄Pʒt gʒtm| ubivcĖv cwi l` cŕZuU iv̄tŕi GKU K̄ti t̄f̄v̄U iʒqʒQ| , iæZcY% um̄xv̄šl M̄t̄Yi t̄ȳt̄I cŕv̄uU `vq̄x cwi l`i t̄f̄v̄Um̄n t̄ḡv̄U 9uU t̄f̄v̄U i cŕŕv̄Rb nq| `vq̄x m`m` t̄i GKU wekʃj ŸgZv Av̄tQ| GB wekʃj ŸgZvʒK ev̄j nq t̄f̄v̄U| cŕv̄uU `vq̄x m`m`i th tKvb GKU ivŕ th tKvb cŕŕv̄i m̄v̄t\_ uŕgZ t̄c̄v̄Y K̄ti t̄f̄v̄U cŕŕv̄M K̄ti l B cŕŕv̄i gZyNUv̄tZ c̄v̄ti | A`vq̄x m`m` t̄i tKvb t̄f̄v̄U ŸgZv t̄bB|

Rv̄iZmsN i Ab`v̄b` ms`v̄ ev̄ kvLv (thgb mvariY cwi l`) thLv̄tb mi Kvi, t̄j vi KváQ m̄ḡv̄i k tck KiʒZ c̄v̄ti, tm̄Lv̄tb ubivcĖv cwi l` tm̄ me um̄xv̄šl gʒbtZ m`m` ivŕ, t̄j vʒK eva` KiʒZ c̄v̄ti | Rv̄iZmsN mb` Abʒvq̄x ubivcĖv cwi l`i ŸgZv l KvR ubePʒc t

- AvšRŕZK kwišl l ubivcĖv eRvq ivLv;
- msNl, weev` l DʒĖRbvi Rbʒv̄tZ c̄v̄ti, Ggb me nelʒqi Z`šl Kiv Ges kwišl cŕZ ūḡiK l Av̄iM̄mb̄tK v̄Pv̄yZ Kiv| Gme nelʒq uK aiʒbi c`t̄ȳc t̄bqv hvq, Zvi m̄ḡv̄i k Kiv;
- m̄ḡiv̄t`j gR̄y l ubqšʒYi Rb` newfb̄w̄Kškj Aeʒ v̄b Kiv;
- Av̄iM̄mx tKvb kv̄i cŕŕv̄Rʒb tm̄B kv̄i i weiʒx A\_ŕv̄iZK Aeʒiva Av̄t̄ivc Kiv;
- mvgv̄i K v̄K v̄t̄q , iæZcY% v̄b, t̄j v Dci uKQȳielqK Pz̄ Abʒv̄b l Zvi cwi eZB Kiv;
- Rv̄iZmsN i gn̄v̄m̄P̄tei gʒb̄v̄bq̄ Pev̄šl Kiv l ubʒq̄v̄mi Rb` Zvi b̄v̄g mvariY cwi l` m̄ḡv̄i k Kiv Ges
- mvariY cwi l`i m̄v̄t\_ GK̄t̄v̄tm̄ v̄gʒj AvšRŕZK Av̄v̄j t̄Zi v̄eP̄vi K̄t̄i ubʒq̄v̄M Kiv|

Rv̄iZmsN mb̄t` ubivcĖv cwi l` t̄K Av̄iM̄mx tKvb kv̄i i weiʒx cŕŕv̄Rʒb m̄ḡv̄i k e`e`v̄ t̄bqv̄i Av̄aKvi v̄t̄j l, ubivcĖv cwi l` me t̄ȳt̄I G e`e`v̄ t̄bq b̄v| kwišl newN̄Z nl̄q̄vi Av̄ksKv t`Lv̄ v̄t̄j ubivcĖv cwi l` cŕŕg weev̄ ḡvb c\_, t̄j vʒK kwišl v̄t̄e m̄gm̄v̄ m̄ḡv̄i t̄bi Av̄n̄v̄b Rv̄b̄v̄q| KLbl ga`Zv̄ K̄ti, KLbl t̄M̄j th̄v̄M̄cY% Ḡj v̄Kvq Rv̄iZmsN i kwišl Ÿx ev̄mb̄x cwi v̄t̄q DʒĖRbvi c̄k̄ḡt̄bi Dʒ`v̄m̄ t̄bq| Pev̄šl ch̄ŕq ubivcĖv cwi l`

mgvni K e'e`v tbq| tKvb ivtófi weiáf× kwi`bj-K e'e`v tbqv, nek!mfv t`tk tmB ivótk ewn`vi Kivi e'vcvfi ubi vcÉv cwi l` m'vavi Y cwi l` tk mgzvi k Ki tZ cifi |

**A\_ŠovZK I mgvniRK cwi l`**

GB ms`wU RwiZmstNi A\_ŠovZK I mgvniRK KvRKtgP mgšq Kti `vtK| cwi l` i m`m` msL`v 54| cŭg w`tk GB m`m` msL`v wQj 18| 1965 mvtj m`m` msL`v ewo`q Kiv nq 27, Avi 1973 mvtj Zv Avtív ewo`q Kiv nq 54| m`m`iv wZb eQti i Rb` ubefPZ nq `vtK| cŭZeQi 18wU m`m` ivó`wZb eQti i Rb` ubefPZ nq Ges th 18wU ivtófi wZb eQti i tgqv` tkl nq, Zvt`i `vb c`Y Kti bZb 18wU ivó` msL`wMwi ó t'vftU A\_ŠovZK I mgvniRK cwi l` i wv`všl MpxZ nq| RwiZmN mb` Ablyvq A\_ŠovZK I mgvniRK cwi l` i KvR l` jgZv w`efc:

- AvšRŠZK A\_ŠovZK, mgvniRK, mvs`wZK, wkyv, l` `v` msµvšl welfq mgxyv l` cŭZ eQi GB mgxyv w`tcŭ tctki e'e`v Kiv;
- gvbewaKvi l` tgšij K `faxZvi wkvk jvtfi Rb` mgzvi k Kiv;
- Gi Ašfš welfq Dci AvšRŠZK m`šj b Wkv l` m'vavi Y cwi l` tck Kivi Rb` Lmov bwiZgvjv `Zix Kiv;
- RwiZmstNi mvt` wtkl cŭZôvb` tji vi m`úK`vcb Kiv Ges m'vavi Y cwi l` i Őviv Abšgwi Z nq RwiZmstNi m`m` i Rb` Ges Abšjva Kiv ntj wtkl Á cŭZôvb` tji vi Rb` KvR Kiv;
- cwi l` thme welfq wbtq KvR Kti thme welfq wbtq temi Kvix ms`v` tji vi m`½ gZ wewbgq Kiv|

A\_ŠovZK I mgvniRK wewfbæmrvqK cŭZôvb, wewfbæKwgb l` wewfbæKwgu yviv cl` Zvi KvRKg`cwi Pj b Kti | G` tji vi gta` itqtQ cwi msL`vb Kwgb, RbmsL`v Kwgb, mgvniRK Dbqb Kwgb, gvbewaKvi Kwgb, brix Awakvi Kwgb l` gv`K`è` welfq Kwgb, AwidKv, Gikqv l` ckvšl gnvmi Mix AAj, BDtvc, j`wZb Avtíwv Kv l` K`wi exq AAj, l` cŭŭg Gikqv i Rb` c`K cŭwU A\_ŠovZK I mgvniRK Kwgb| th QquU `vqx KwguU itqtQ, Zvi gta` itqtQ KgRpx l` mgšq KwguU, cŭKwZK m`ú` KwguU, temi Kvix ms`v welfq KwguU, Avšlmi Kvix GtRwĀ` tji vi m`½ Avjvc Avtj vPbv msµvšl KwguU, eŭRwiZK Ktcfi kb msµvšl Kwgb l` gvbe emwZ welfq Kwgb| GKB mvt` Aciva `gb l` wqšš, Dbqb cwi Kíbv welfq AvšRŠZK mnthwMzvi Ges wec`bK `è` cwi entbi gZ welfq Dci tek KtqKuU `vqx wtkl cŭZôvb itqtQ|

cwi l` eQti `gyi Awatektb wuj Z nq| GLvfb Dtj l` th, RwiZmstNi mbt` wtkl ms`vi K\_v Dtj l` itqtQ| Gme ms`v RwiZmstNi mvt` wtkl PwštZ Ave× ntj l, Giv `vqÉkwMz| Gme ms`v cŭZeQti A\_ŠovZK I mgvniRK cwi l` i Ktq Zvt`i KtRi wthme `wLj Kti | Gaitbi tguU 19wU ms`v itqtQ| G` tji v n`Q -

- AvšRŠZK kŭ ms`v (ILO)
- AvšRŠZK Lv` l` Kŭl ms`v (FAO)
- RwiZmstNi wkyv, wÁvb l` ms`wZ welfq ms`v (UNESCO)
- nek! `v` ms`v (WHO)
- AvšRŠZK cYeŕmb l` Dbqb e`vsk (IBRD)
- AvšRŠZK Dbqb mgwZ (IDA)
- AvšRŠZK A\_Šms`v (IFC)
- eúcyxq wewbtqM M'vi wU ms`v (MIGA)
- AvšRŠZK gyŕ Znej (IMF)
- AvšRŠZK temvni K wgvb Pj vPj ms`v (ICAO)
- nek! WvK BDwbqb (UPU)
- AvšRŠZK tUj thvMvthwM BDwbqb (ITU)
- nek! Avenv l` qv ms`v (WMO)

- AvšRŕZK mgÿªPj vPj ms`v (IMO)
- wek|eyxewË m`u` ms`v (WIPO)
- Èvl.Dbqab msµvš|AvšRŕZK Znnej (IFAD)
- RmZmsN uk'i Dbqab ms`v (UNIDO)
- AvšRŕZK AvYneK kw³ ms`v (IAEA)
- i é I emYR` nelqK mvavi Y Pw³ (GATT)

**AuQ cwi I`**

RmZmsN MMZ nevi ci H me AÂtj i `wqZjvi RmZmsŕNi Dci eZŕq th me AÂj ZLb chšl`řaxbZv jvřfi Rb` Dchŕ nřq Iřv ub| RmZmsŕNi `wqZj cotjv H me AÂj ,tj vřK `řaxbZvi Rb` `Zix Kiv| Avi G KviřYB RmZmsN H me AÂj cřkvmřbi Rb` AuQ cwi I` MVb Kři| RmZmsN mb` Abřvqx AuQ e`e`vi Dřřk` nj ub`eřc :

- AvšRŕZK kmšl I ubivcÈv ewx Kiv;
- AuQ e`e`vi AšMŕ AÂj ,tj v Avæevmř` i ivR%ŕZK, A\_ŕZK, mvgvRK I ukÿvi DbwZ mvab Kři tmB me AÂj řK `řqÈkvmřbi Rb` `Zix Kiv;
- I B me AÂtj i RbMřYi gřvwek|Avakvi ubwŕZ Kiv|

mvr`ev`x ivóª,tjv cwl exi weřfbet`řk th Dcwbřek cŕZŕv KřiuQj, H me Dcwbřetřki cŕZ`KwřZ AuQ cwi I` i KZŕ;cŕZwŕZ nq ub| wZřq wekřřxi ci weřRZ A\_ kw³i Avakvi řřK thme AÂj gŕ nřquQj, tmB me AÂtj i DciB AuQ cwi I` i KZŕ;cŕZwŕZ nřquQj |

AuQ cwi I` mvaviY cwi I` i Aaxřb KivR Kři| Zře mvgvqKřvře ,iæřY`th me AÂj iřřřQ, tmLřřb AuQ cwi I` ubivcÈv cwi I` i KZŕřaxřb KivR Kři| AuQ cwi I` i ubw`ŕ řKvb m`m` wQj bv| Gi AřaR cŕZřbřaZ; KiřZv AuQřŕ AÂj řřK| evKř AřaR Ab` ivóª,tjvi gřa` řřK řbqv nZ| eZŕřvřb Gi m`m` msL`v KgřřQ| eZŕřvřb ubivcÈv cwi I` i `řqx m`m`řŕ cřřw řřK Gi m`m`| mvaviY msL`vMvi ó řřřřU wmxřš řbqv nq| 1994 mřř i řřřřř řcřvřř-Gi `řaxbZvi gřa` wřq AuQ cwi I` i Kgřřřřř mđj cwi mvgvB NřřU| GLb cŕřvřb řvřaB th AuQ cwi I` wřřř Z nq|

**AvšRŕZK wePvi vj q**

AvšRŕZK wePvi vj ři aviYwU AřbK cřvřbv| cŕg wekřřxi ci jxM Ai řbkbm Gi A½ cŕZŕvřb wřřřř Gkřw `řqx AvšRŕZK wePvi vj cŕZwŕZ nřquQj | cři RmZmsN hLb MmZ nq, ZLbI Gi Dř`řřřviv G ařřř Gkřw AvšRŕZK wePvi vj cŕZŕvřb Kivi cŕřvřbřqxZv Abřře Křib| řm Abřvqx RmZmsŕNi mřř` GB wePvi vj MVb Kivi K\_v Dřřř Kiv nq| GuU GLb RmZmsN mřř` i Awřř`Q` Ask| RmZmsŕNi m`m`řŕ mKj ivóB AvšRŕZK wePvi vj ři m`m` th mKj ivóªRmZmsŕNi m`m` bq, Zřivl G wePvi vj ři m`m` nřZ cřřř | Zře G řřřř ubivcÈv cwi I` i mřřř křřř mvaviY cwi I` G e`vřřř wmxřš řřřř

řKvb ivóªAvšRŕZK wePvi vj ři řKej gřř wePvi cŕřřř cřřř, řKvb e`w³ weřřř wePvi cŕřřř cřřř bv| Zřvřvř GkřwK ivřřř gřa` th weev`, řmB weev` AvšRŕZK wePvi vj wB Dř`řřř gřřřř KiřZ cřřř bv| GKgřř weev` gřv ivóª,tjvi mřřřř ciB AvšRŕZK wePvi vj řKvb weev` gřřřřř Dř`řřř ubřZ cřřřř | weev` gřřřřř Rb` cŕřvřb Dřq cřřřř Abřřřř Avi G Abřřřřř Avřřř Pw³ řřK| weřfbetřřřř Kři wmxřš řřřř th, Zřiv weev` gřřřřř Rb` AvšRŕZK wePvi vj ři kibřbřeřřř | G řřřř AvšRŕZK wePvi vj ři weřřř gřřřřř Kiřřř | weřřř gřřřřřř mřřř wePvi vj ři thme weřřřř ři ře Zř nřřř:

- AvšRŽK cPij Z weva weavb;
- AvšRŽK cU v`k MpxZ AvBb wntmte MhY Kiv;
- wevfbaRvMZ KZK` xKZ.AvBb Kvbly;
- wevfba v`tki wewkó AvBbwe`f`i wePri msµvšlwm×všl

Zte AvšRŽK Av`vj Z Dc`k f`qvi ýgZvI ivtL| AvBbMZfite GwU KižZI eva` bq| Dc`k f`qvi ýgZvI m`úY`f`Qvaxb|

AvšRŽK wePri vj tqi wePri tKi msL`v 15 Rb| mvari Y cwi I` I wivcEv cwi I` c`K c`K fite tfvU Gf`i wePZ Kti| Gf`i evQvB Kiv nq thvM`Zvi wvEžZ| GKB f`k t`K`Rb wePri cwiZ`vKtZ cvtib bv| wePri Kiv bq eQti i Rb` wePZ nb, Ges clytwePZ ntZ cvtib| Zv`i Pvkwi i tgqv`Kvž Zvuv Ab` tKvb tckv MhY KižZ cvitb bv| hviv AvšRŽK wePri vj tqi wePri K wntmte wbhý nteb, Zv`i tK wR wR f`tki mtePP wePri vj tqi wePri cwiZ`wntmte wbhý nI qvi thvM`Zv`vKtZ nte| cžZ eQi GK ZZxqysk wePri K Aemi MhY Ktib Ges Zv`i`v`tb bZb wePri K wePZ nb| AvšRŽK wePri vj q tb`vij`vU`i tnM kni Aew`Z|

**mipevj q**

mipevj tqi gva`tg RvMZstNi`bw`b KgRvU cwi Pvj Z nq| RvZmsN mbt`i cžYziv GwU Dc`wä KižZ tctiU tjb th, RvZmsN th wekly KgRvU cwi Pvj bv KižZ hv`Q, Zvi Rb` GKwU tK`tg mipevj q`i Kvi| mipevj q cžZövi`iaž; Zviv Abgvb KižZ tctiU tjb| Avi G Rb`B RvZmsN mbt` mipevj q tK RvMZstNi Ab`Zg tK`tg ms`vi ghPv f`qv nqUj| RvMZstNi`bw`b ckvmb cwi Pvj bv Kiv I Ab`vb`ms`v`K mrvh` KivB nt`Q mipevj tqi cävB KvR| mipevj tqi gly`e`v`3 nt`Qb gnvmiPe| gnvmiPe tK Kivi Rb` KtqKRb Dc-gnvmiPe I mnKvix gnvmiPe i tqtQb| wDBqtK`RvMZstNi cävB mipevj q Aew`ZZ| Gi evBti tRtbfv, bvBtiev mn wekly tek KtqKwU`v`tb RvZmsN Av`w`K Awdm i tqtQ| tgvU 60 nvRvi tj vK RvMZstNi mvt`m`úM`Z wevfba kvLvq KvR Kti`v`Kb|

RvMZstNi gnvmiPe G ms`vi`iažc`e`v`3| wivcEv cwi I t`i mgvni kµtg wZvb mvari Y cwi I` KZK wbhý nb| gnvmiPe gtbvqtb wivcEv cwi I t`i`vqx m`m`i`i fvgKvB ZvB tekx| RvMZstNi mipevj q mvari YZ`vBwi K KvR-Kg`mgvavb Kti| wevfba ms`vq Z`tcžY Kivi`v`vqZ; mipevj tqi| mipevj q wevfba ms`vi gta` mgšqKvixi fvgKv`cij b Kti`v`K| e`vL`v, Abgv`, wevfba ms`vi Kvh`eei Yx wj wce`x Kiv, Lmov clyqB BZ`w` KvRI mipevj q Kti`v`K|

RvZmsN mipevj tqi KvR hvžZ mgfite m`úbrenq, tmRb` mipevj tqi KtqKwU wefvM i tqtQ| thgb, wivcEv cwi I t`i Kvh`ej x msµvšl wefvM, A`v`v`Z msµvšl wefvM, mvgvRK wefvM, RbmsthvM wefvM, mtešj b I mvari Y Kvh`ej x, ckvmbK I Av`R wefvM, AvBb wefvM, Kvi Mix mrvqZv wefvM| cžZwU wefvM Avevi KtqKwU Dc wefvM i tqtQ| G mg`wefvM I Dc wefvM gva`tg mipevj q Zvi Kvh`ej x m`úbak tti`v`K|

**mvi K\_v**

tgvU 6wU kvLvi gva`tg RvZmsN Zvi KgRvU cwi Pvj bv Kti| Zte RvZmsN mvari Y cwi I t` cžZwU ivtóř cžZwvazj`vKtj I, wivcEv cwi I t` cžZwU ivtóř cžZwvazj`tbB| wivcEv cwi I t` i tqtQ 5wU`vqx m`m` I 10wU A`vqx m`m`|`vqx m`m`i tftUv ýgZv i tqtQ| wKš`A`vqx m`m`i tftUv ýgZv tbB| A`vqx m`m`iv`y eQti i Rb` wePZ nq| RvMZstNi gj` ýgZv wivcEv cwi I t`i nvtZ b`-l| AvšRŽK DbqB mvgvZ wKsev wek`Lv`ms`vi gZ AvšRŽK ms`v, tjjv mivmwi fite RvMZstNi A`½ msMVb bv ntj I, wekly ms`vi i f`c RvMZstNi mvt`RwvZ|

**c#VĒi gj`iqb**

**eûbePbx cĕæ**

**m#K DĒi WK (√) #Pý w b**

1. R#ZmstNi tgvU kvLv -  
K. 5#U;  
L. 6#U;  
M. 2#U|
2. R#ZmstNi mvari Y cwi l t`i m`m` -  
K. m`m`f,<sup>3</sup> cĀZ#U t`k;  
L. #bw` 8 KtqK#U t`k;  
M. tgvU 15#U t`k|
3. #bivcĒv cwi l t`i `vqx m`m` msL`v -  
K) 5#U;  
L) 15#U;  
M) 10#U|
4. #bivcĒv cwi l t`i `vqx m`m`i v #be#PZ nq -  
K. 2 eQti i Rb`;  
L. 5 eQti i Rb`;  
M. A#ba#i Z mg tqi Rb`|
5. #etk# ms`v, t j v R#ZmstNi -  
K) GK#U `vqx kvLv;  
L) m t 1/2 P#<sup>3</sup> etj R#Z;  
M) m t \_ Av t` ä R#Z bq|
6. AvŠR#ZK #ePri vj tq #ePti i Rb` -  
K. tKvb t`k cĀ\_Pnq;  
L. tMvôx cĀ\_Pnq;  
M. e`#<sup>3</sup> cĀ\_Pnq|
7. AvŠR#ZK #ePri vj tqi #ePri tKi msL`v -  
K. 15 Rb;  
L. 10 Rb;  
M 5 Rb|
8. AvŠR#ZK #ePri vj q Aew`ZZ -  
K. w` tNtm;  
L. #bDBqtK,<sup>©</sup>  
M. I q#ksUb #W#m t Z|

**DĀi gjv:** 1.L 2.K 3.K 4.M 5.L 6.K 7.K 8.K

**ms#\_ DĒigj-K cĕæ**

2. R#ZmstNi mvari Y cwi l` m#útK#mstýtc Avtj vPbv Ki ab|
3. R#ZmstNi #bivcĒv cwi l t`i Kv#tgv l Gi f#gKv Avtj vPbv Ki ab|
4. AvQ cwi l` tKb M#WZ n tq#Qj Avtj vPbv Ki ab|
5. AvŠR#ZK Av vj tzi f#gKv m#útK#Avtj vPbv Ki ab|

## RwZmstNi gnvmiPe

### Df'ik`

#### G cW tkfI AvciB—

- ◆ RwZmstNi gnvmiPtei ygZv eYbV Ki tZ cvi teb;
- ◆ gnvmiPtei ubePb cŃuqv mæutKcAvtj vPbv Ki tZ cvi teb|

gnvmiPe RwZmstNi cãvb cŃvmubK Avdmvi | mipej q cwi Pj bv I ubqšY Kivi ygZv Zvi nvtZ b`v`l Zte mvari Y GKRb cŃvmubK Avdmvi nntmte ZtK MY` Kiv ntj fž Kiv nte| wZub gj-Z RwZmstNi KgRvtŪi gj- kiv³ | ZtK nntiB RwZmstNi KgRvtŪi AvevZ nq| wefkj DfERbv nrm I msKU tgvPtB wZub e`ir³MZ frte, KLtBv RwZmstNi c\_ t`tK Df`vM tbb| ubivcEv cwi l` Zui ubtqM PevšI Kti I mvari Y cwi l`i gva`tg wZub ubtqM cŃB nb| wZub mvari YZ cŃB eQtii Rb` ubtqM cŃB nb| wZub cŃyivq ubePZ ntZ cvi b| Zte ubivcEv cwi l`i `vqx m`m`iv hiv` GwU bv Pvb, Zvntj tKvb frteB cŃyubePb mæe bq| RwZmstNi gnvmiPe gj-Z mvari Y cwi l` A\_ev ubivcEv cwi l`i ubt`K Kiv Ktib, wZub tKvb t`k ev mi Kvi cãvtbi ubt`K Kiv Ktib bv| hiv` I gnvmiPe tKvb GKwU t`tki bVmi K wKš H t`tki cãZ AvbYz` t`Lv bvi tKvb mthvM Zui tbB| gnvmiPtei Kivhej xi gta` itqtQ:

- wZub mipej qfK mŃfvte ubqšY I cwi Pj bv Ki teb;
- wZub mipej tqi Ab`vb` KgPwi t`i ubtqM Ki teb;
- ubivcEv cwi l`i wefkj Abjivta wZub mvari Y cwi l`i wefkj Avatekb Avnerb Ki tZ cvi b;
- wZub RwZmstNi eitRU cŃZ Ktib| tmB mvt\_ mg`l`k\_ tji vi Puv Av`vq I RwZmstNi e`q ubqšYi ygZv Zui nvtZ b``t
- wZub cãZeQi mvari Y mfvi wBKU RwZmstNi wqvKj vc mæutKcãZte`b tcŃY Ktib;
- AvQ AĀj mæutKc`th wicvU`gnvmiPtei KvtQ tck Kiv nq, tmB wicvU`Abjvqx wZub I Bme AĀj i `vaxZvi e`vcvti RwZmstNi A`xKvi c`fYi e`vcvti AMŃhi nteb;
- wZub wefkj ms`v\_ tji vi mvt\_ msthvM I thvMthvM i\_v Ki teb Ges mgšqfKi figKv cvj b Ki teb;
- wZub AvšRwZK kwšI I ubivcEv i\_v I Avšti vŃq wefi va wggvsmvq Df`vM MŃY Ki tZ cvi b;
- AvšRwZK wePvi vj tq wePvi cãZ ubtqv tmi t`j t`I wZub mKj ivtoŃ KvtQ gtbvqbcĪ AvnVb Ktib|

A\_Ń t`Lv hv`Q gnvmiPe i`agvĪ GKRb cŃvmubK Avdmvi B bb, Zui `vqZ; I figKv e`vK| ejv thtZ cvi ZtK nntiB RwZmsN AvevZ nq| wZub B H ms`vi gj` e`ir³| AvšRwZK kwšI I ubivcEv i`yivq Zvi figKvtK\_ iæZ; mnKvti wefePbv Kiv nq|

**mviK\_v**

RwZmstNi gnvmiPe GB ms`vi gj- cŃvmtKi figKv AvZmug Kti AvšRwZK wefi va wggvsmvq GKwU ga`ZvKvi xi figKvq AeZxY`ntqtQb| AvšRwZK kwšI I ubivcEv i`yivq Zvi figKv AvR `xKZ| wZub GKRb cŃvmKB bb eis GKRb kwšI ¶jvKvi x|

**c#VĚi gj`iqb**

**eûbePbx cĕe**

**mWK DĚti WK Pý w b**

1. RwiZmsťNi gnimiPe gj-Z GKRb -  
K. cĕvmbK Awdmri ;  
L. i vó<sup>a</sup>cĕZwbwa:  
M. GKwU i vtóí mi Kvi cĕvb|
2. RwiZmsťNi gnimiPtei wbtqm PevšKti -  
K. mvari Y cwi l` ;  
L. wbi vcĚv cwi l` ;  
M. AwQ cwi l` |
3. gnimiPe `B i vtóí gta` weert` mgťSvZvi tKvb Dť`vM -  
K) wbtZ cĕti b;  
L) wbtZ cĕti b v;  
M) tbi qv DwPZ bq?

**DĚigjv:** 1.K 2.L 3.K

**iPbgj-K DĚigj-K cĕe**

2. RwiZmsťNi gnimiPtei fvgKv m=útK@Avťj vPbv Ki ab|

### RwZmsťNi mvdj` I e`\_Źv

#### Dťi k`

#### G cW tkťI Avcib—

- ◆ RwZmsťNi AZiZ figKv m=úťK`ej tZ cvi teb;
- ◆ weifbowAvšRšZK BmijZ RwZmsťNi figKv m=úťK`Avťj vPbv Ki tZ cvi teb;
- ◆ GKk kZťKi RwZmsťNi figKv wK nI qv DWPZ, tm m=úťK`ari Yv cvi teb;
- ◆ tKvb&tKvb&ťyťI RwZmsN e`\_ňtqťQ, tm e`vcvťi ej tZ cvi teb |

1945 mťj gvľ 51uľ t`k ubtq th cľZövbwUi hvľv`i iæntqıŹj, tmB cľZövbwUi eqm AvR PqvbæQi | GB PqvbæQi m`m`fž ivťoľ msL`v 51 t`ťK 186ťZ Gtm`wotqťQ | RwZmsťNi BwZnvťm mvdj` thgbw I itqťQ, tZgub itqťQ e`\_Źv | Zte RwZmsťNi cľqvRbxqZv thgb AZňZ wŹj, GLbI wK tZgb itq tMťQ | RwZmsťNi G`xN`hvľvcty` RwZmsťNi e`\_Źvi cvkvcmk RwZmsťNi mvdj` I itqťQ | Zte e`\_Źvi tPťQ RwZmsťNi mvdj` B tekx |

RwZmsťNi MVťbi Dťi k` wŹj AvšRšZK kwiš I ubivcEv ubwöZ Kiv | G Dťi k``B ev ZťZmaK ivťoľ gta` weťiva ub`úvĚZ I tmLvťb GKıU kwišcY`cwi tek mŹťZ RwZmsN GKıU , iæzcY`figKv cvj b Kťi AvmťQ | AvdMnb`ľb, KťvWqv I Gj mvj fiv`ti kwišcľZövq RwZmsťNi figKv GLvťb Dťj űL Kiv thťZ cvi | 1979 mťj i wľtm=ťi AvdMnb`ľb tmwftqZ mvgwi K n`ťyťci ci RwZmsN AvdMnb`ľb t`ťK tmwftqZ `mb` cľ`vni I tmLvťb ivRšwZK ub`úvĚi ctý KvR Kťi | 1988 mťj i 14Gıvčť tRťbfvq RwZmsťNi Dť`vťm GKıU Pwš mvyvi Z nq, hv tRťbfv Pwš bvtg cwiWPZ | weev`gvb t`k ,ťj v GťZ mvyi Kťi | GťZ tmLvťb ľvb I gvbeK mvrh` cvľvťbi mšťvťmi mŹ nq |

1988 mťj MwZ nq UNGOMAP hv AvdMnb`ľb I cmk`ľb RwZmsN ga`Zv wkb | UNGOMAP Gi Dťi k` wŹj AvdMnb`ľb t`ťK tmwftqZ `mb` cľ`vni Z`vi wK Kiv | 1989 mťj i 15 tdeqıv GB KivR m=úbæng | 1990 mťj KťvWqv Rb` MwZ nq UNTAG, ev RwZmsN AvšZxKıv b KZ`y | UNTAG tmLvťb ubePb Abgıv, cvj k ch`eyY, gvbevaKvi Dbq, mto wZb j vťj i tenk ki Yv`xĚ Zv`i cľ`veimb I clyemťbi`wqZ; m=úbæKťi | bmguevq RwZmsN AšZxKıv b mrvqZv Mác UNTAA kwišcb`fıte t`kuľi `řaxZv jvf ubwöZ Kťi | ga` Avťgwi Kvi Gj -mij fiv`ti tmLvťb Kvi mi Kvi I weť`ınx Kvi vey`v gwıe b`vkbj wj evťıkb dľUi (FMLN) gta` RwZmsťNi ga`Zvq 1992 mťj i 16 Rıbgıv tgv`ťKv wıuľZ GKıU Pwš mŹwı Z nq | Gi dtj t`kuľZ msNvťZi Aemıb NťU | bmguevı `řaxZvi cľk` RwZmsN GKıU , iæzcb` figKv cvj b Kťi | bmguevı cte` wŹY cıöG AvıdKvi wqšřvaxťb wŹj | wŹY AvıdKv t`kuľ kımb KiťZv | RwZmsťNi ubivcEv cwi I` bmguevı `řaxZv mşvš` GKıU cwi Kíbv Mňb Kťi 1978 mťj Ges tm Ablyvqx RwZmsN AvšZxKıv b mrvqZv Mác (UNTAG) MVb Kiv nq | UNTAG tmLvťb ubePťbi e`ve`v Kťi | 1989 mťj i 7-11 bťf`ť tmLvťb ubePb AbgıZ nq | Ges ZvťZ tmıvťcv`j weRqx nq | 1990 mťj 9 tdeqıv meňıŞZmťg GKıU bqv msıearb Abťgıv Z nq | Avi t`kuľ `řaxZv jvf Kťi 1990 mťj i 21 gvPŹ RwZmsťNi Rb` bmguevı `řaxZv ubwöZ Kivi KvRıu wŹj Kıv | cıw`xi weıfbet`ťki Af`šııY ōťōi mqvıv, hı etŹi Dť`wM, I tmLvťb w`ıZkıv Zv ubwöZ Kivi `ř`Ź RwZmsťNi Dť`vťM kwiševınbx MVb I tgvZvťq Kiv ntqıŹj |

1964 mťj i gvťP`mıBcľm RwZmsN kwišľi Źv ewınbx (UNFICYP) MVb Kiv nq | 1988 mťj i 9 AvıMó MVb Kiv ntqıŹj RwZmsN Bıv-BıvK mvgwi K ch`eŹK Mác (UNIIMOG) | ga`cľťP`i wclıv w`bx msKUťK tK``a Kťi RwZmsN Riııı ewınbx (UNEF, 1956) hı weıv ZĚııııvq ms`ı (UNTSO, 1948) RwZmsN Riııı ewınbx



(UNEP, 1973) RvZmsN cĹ`nvi chĕġK ewnbn (UNDOF, 1974) tj evbġb AšĕZĲKwj b RvZmsN ewnbn (UNIFIL, 1978) BZ`w` MVb Kiv nq| RvZmsġNi Dġ`vġM MvZ kwišġ ġv ewnbn GLb cĹ`exi weifbĕt`ġk kwišġ ġvq ũbtqwiRZ| 1945 t\_ġK 1987 mj chŠġweifbĕt`ġk 13ũU kwišġ ġv Kvhĕrg cwi Pwj Z nġqġQ| ũKS` 1988 t\_ġK 1994 mj chŠġ22ũU bZĕ kwišġ ġv Khĕrg MvZ nġqġQ| thgb UNOMIG, RvRĕv, 1993, UNOMIL jvBġewi qv, 1993, UNMIH (nvBvZ), UNAMIR (iaqvŪv, 1993), UNMOT (ZvRvK`ġb, 1994) BZ`w` | RvZmsġNi ũbR`ġġKvb kwišġ ġv ewnbn tbB| cĹ`exi weifbĕt`k t\_ġK kwišġ ġv ewnbn Rb` m`m` msMġ Kiv nq| ersj vt`ġki tmbvewnbn RvZmsġNi kwišġ ġv Kvhĕrg Ask ũbt`Q| 1988 mġtj RvZmsġNi kwišġ ġv ewnbnġK tĕvġej kwišġ cġ`vġġi fġlZ Kiv nq| ũbi`ġKiġYi e`vcġġi RvZmsġNi cġġ t\_ġK e`vcK Dġ`vġM tbqv nġqġQ| 1959 mġtj i A`ũvRġũK PĲġZ A`ũvũKũKvq Amvġwi KxKiġYi e`e`v i vLv nġqġQ| 1967 mġtj grvk b` PĲġ` Ĳġwi Z nq| ġZ grvi ġb` A`ev grvk ġb`i Ab`vb` Ĳġb cvi grvbġek| I Ab`vb` MYġeaġsmx A`ġġvZġqb I gRġ ũbũl x Kiv nq| 1967 mġtj j`vZb Avġwi Kv I K`wi exq AġġġK cvi grvbġek| A`ġġ Aġġ cwi YZ Kiv nq (j vtU tj vbġKv PĲġ)| 1968 mġtj cĹ`g evġi gZ Ĳġwi Z nq cwi`ũvi K A`ġġe`li tiva PĲġ| 1971 mġtj mgġ` Zjġġk, mgġ`cġo cvi grvbġek| I Ab`vb` MYġeaġsmx A`ġġemvġbv PĲġ I 1972 mġtj Rġevbyl i vmiqbK A`ġġ Dbġb, Drcv`b, gRġ ũbũl x msġvšġ PĲġ` Ĳġwi Z nq| 1981 mġtj cġġj Z Aġġġ (gvBb, eġe Ūc BZ`w`) e`envi ũbũl x Kiv nq| 1985 mġtj Ĳġwi Z nq` ĲġY cġvšġgnvMvixq cigvY A`ġġ Aġġ |

cwiġek msiġY I Dbġġbi e`vcġġi RvZmsġNi fġgKv j ġġ` i vLvi gZ| 1972 mġtj RvZmsġNi Dġ`vġM óKġvġg cwiġekMZ cĹ`g wekġmġšġ b AbġġZ nq| GB mġšġġġi tġk aġiB 1992 mġtj i Rġy gvġm eġvġġi i ũi I ũv ĲRwbġi vZ AbġġZ nq cĹ`g aũi Ĳx mġšġġ b| kZġaK i vó I mi Kvi cġvbiv ġZ thvM t`b| ũi I mġšġġġi ġb th`ġũ ũi aZġġPĲġ` Ĳġwi Z nġqġQj, Zvi GKũU nġ`Q Avenlqv cwi eZġ Kġġfbkġ ev Framework Convention on Climate Change, Ges ũZxqũ nġ`Q Rġe`eġĲ Kġġfbkġ ev Biological Diversity Convention | Avenlqv cwi eZġ Kġġfbkġġi cġvb ũK`ġj v nġj v t

- evqġŪġj Mġb nvDR M`vġmi cwi grvY Ggb GKũU Ĳġi ũ`i i vLv, hvi dtj cwiġġki Dci ġġvZKi cĹ`Zũvqv Govġbv mġġe nq| mġvavi YZ Kveġ WvB A` vBW, ũġġ\_b, bvBŪm A` vBW M`vmġK Mġb nvDR M`vm ej v nq|
- Mġb nvDR M`vġmi D`Mxi Y 1990 mġtj i gvĲvq ũ`i i vLv;
- Dbġġ t`k`ġj v Dbġġbġj t`k`ġj vtK cwiġġki ũ`K t\_ġK MġYġhvM` Kwi Miv ġVb mi eivn Kiġe|

Ab`v`ġK Rġe`eġĲ Kġġfbkġ PĲġZ i ġqġ t

- Rġe cĲvZi Aveim Ges BġKv ũmġġġġi weġim Kġvġi Rb` cġZ`K t`ġki RvZxq cwi Kġvġ KvhĲi e`e`v i vLv ;
- AMġvKvi I weġkI mġġavi ũfġġZ Kwi Miv ġVb n`ġšġi Kiv ;
- cġZ`K t`ġk tek ũKQynsi ũġZ ġj vKv mġġo Kiv ;
- eb`cġYx I mġú` msiġY I ġUKmB e`e`vcv|

GQovv ġġRŪv 21 MġxZ nġqġQj, hv AvšRġZK cwiġek msiġY AvBġbi Rb` hġ\_ó ũi aZġġġġ ũi I mġšġġġi ġbi ci ũZxq wekġaũi Ĳx mġšġġ j (wekġaũi Ĳx mġšġġ b + 5) AbġġZ nġqġQj ũbDBġġK`1997 mġtj i Rġy gvġm, Avi ũMġmġġi (1997) Rvcġġbi ũKġqġġvZ AbġġZ nġqġQj wekġZvcġvĲv tiva mġũmKZ kxġ ġmġšġġ b| ũKġqġġvZ GKũU ũi aZġġġġ mġġwi Z nġqġQj ZvZ BDġivcxq BDũqb 1990 mġtj i KveġWvB A` vBW M`vm ũbtmiġYi gvĲvi Ĳġq 8 kZvsk, hġivó7 kZvsk, Rvcv 6 kZvsk nũm Kiġe| ZvQovv mġġġfġe 5.2 kZvsk M`vm ũbtmiY nġġmi AvBbMZ eva`evaKZv ũbaġġY Kiv nġqġQj| Avei GKũU ũkġġvġġ t`kI Abġġc weġae x gvĲv ARġ Kiġe| me`ġj v t`kġK 2008-12 mġtj i ġġa` M`vm ũbtmiY nġġmi j ġġgvĲv ARġ KiġZ nġe|

weirfbat`tk Avkq tbqv kibv`i mrvh` Kiv RmZmsNi KgmPi GKU Ab`Zg w`K| G j`fj` RmZmsN KivR Kti Avmto|Ges GLbl Ki`to| GQrov weirfbat`tki A`ŠmZK I mvgmRK Dbqtb RmZmsN Dbqtb mthmMifc KivR Kti Avmto| Gt`ft` RmZmsN Priu AMMaKvii i`ft` i`PrYz Kti`to| G,`tjv n`to :`vii`aI` fjav`ibgP, gube m`u` I c`uZ`mbK Dbqtb, RbmsL`v Ges cwi`tek| Gi evBti bvi`x Dbqtb, gubewaKvi, m`m`kw` ubqšY, Aciva`gb, Dbqtb we`Vb I c`ny`i e`envi I cwi`tek msi`ft`Yi gZ mvgmRK, ia; m`u`beKgmP, ij`tk AMMaKvi t`qv n`to| Bt`Zvgta` RmZmsNi Dt``vM MmVZ n`toQ weirfbams`v, hvi`v Gme KgmP`tk mvgtb ti`tL KivR Kti hu`to| thLvtb ejv th`tZ cvti RmZmsN Dbqtb KgmP (UNDP), RmZmsN cwi`tek KgmP`x (UNEP), RmZmsN RbmsL`v Znvej (UNFPA), RmZmsN AvšRmZK gv`K ubqšK KgmP`x (UNDCP), mki Znvej (UNICEF) BZ`w`| 1948 mvtji 10 w`tm`ft RmZmsNi mvariY cwi`t` gubewaKvi m`vii`KŠ meRrbv gubewaKvi tNvYv` f`ft`w`Z nq| Gt`Z we`tki mKj gubtji mgghP`v I AwaKvi`x`Kvi Kti tbqv n`toQ| RmZ, tMvT, eY`bri`x cjad, fvlv, ag`ft` mKtji AwaKvi I` v`x`Zv RmZmsN mb` Abtjv`x GK I Awf`bP 1963 mvtj mvariY cwi`t` me`Kvi RmZMZ`elg` we`tjvc mspu`š RmZmsN tNvYv` MpxZ nq| 1946 mvtj AvšRmZK Av`vj Z c`uZ`vi ci t`tk AvR ch`š`m`m` ivo``tjv GB Av`vj tZ 65uI tekx gvgjv tck Kti`to Ges weirfbat`AvšRmZK ms`v 20uI civgk`j-K gZvg`Zi Rb` Abtjva Rmb`toQ| Pviu e`ZxZ me,`tjv gvgjvi Dci B Av`vj Z Povš`ivq c`vb Kti|

AvcZ`vot`Z RmZmsNi mvdj` tevk etj gtb n`tj I, RmZmsN c`uZ`uI t`ft` th mdj n`toQ, Zv ejv hu`te bv| tek mKQy`ft` RmZmsNi e``Zv j`ft` Kivi gZ| we`tki kwi`š` c`uZ`v RmZmsNi Ab`Zg Dt``k`| A`P` t`Lv tMj weirfbat`tki gta` thme h`x msMmZ n`toQj, we`tki Kti Bivb-BivK h`x, Pxb-w`ft`qZbvg h`x, AvdMmb`t`b tmw`ft`qu BDmb`q`bi AvMmb, w`ft`qZbvg KZŠ K`u`Pqv AvMmb mKsev mKDev Dci h`y`i`vot` mvgm`K Pic - Gme c`uZ`ti va Ki`Z RmZmsN e``n`toQj| Dci Š`w`Z`xq wek`h`x`i ci``b`uI epr kwi`š` h`y`iv`o`I mteK tmw`ft`qZ BDmb`q`bi gta` Avš`c`uZ`thmMv`tk K``Kti th` we`tjvc Rb`n`toQj, tmB` we`tjvc tiva Kiv mKsev Dt`ERbv nvm Kivi e`vcti RmZmsN tKvb Kvh`Ri e`e`v` ubt`Z cvti`mb| cvi`v`u`i`K A`;Drcv`b nvm Kiv I cvi`gv`wek` A`; c`uZ`thmMzv Kvg`to Avbvi e`vcti I RmZmsNi e``Zv j`ft` Kivi gZ| RmZMZ`elg` we`tjvc mspu`š RmZmsN tNvYv` MpxZ n`tj I, weMZ`eQi` t`jv`Z abx I Mvi e`ivo``tjvi gta` e`e`av`v Avt`iv te`toQ| Mvi e`t`k,`tjvi F`Yi cwi`gvY`w`t`b`w`t`b evot`j I RmZmsN t`u`i` Kvi`Y` cu`exi weirfbat`AA`tj, we`tki Kti AvmdKvq iaqv`v-ejau`t`Z mKsev BDti`vc emubqv n`v`R`m`w`f`v I Km`f`v`Z n`v`vi n`v`vi gubtji gZ`I j`ft` j`ft` gubtji t`kvš`h`i Z n`qv`i tiva Kivi e`vcti RmZmsN Avt`Š` tKvb c``ft`c` ubt`Z cvti`mb| Ggbu`K RmZmsN Gme t`tk MYn`Z`vi mvt`` hvi`v RwoZ, Zv`i mevB`tk weP`t`i Rb` AvšRmZK Av`vj tZ tmc``K`i`Z cvti`mb|

c`vtj`v`v`B`ti Dci BmivBtji bMaeAvMmb`ti e`vcti RmZmsN A``vev`ia tKvb Kvh`Ri fu`gKv ivL`t`Z cvti`mb| MYvea`smx A`; tMvcb ivLvi Awf`thv`M Biv`Ki Dci ek` miKv`ti Ab`vq Avp`rg`Yi c`ok`e RmZmsN tKvb Kvh`Ri fu`gKv cvj`tb e``n`toQ` etj B Kvh`Z gtb nq| RmZmsNi e`vcti eo Awf`thv`M GB ms`v`uI gj`-Z eo t`k, we`tki Kti gvm`K` h`y`i`vot` f``v`ft`v Kti| RmZmsNi m`v`š` MhbKvix c`u`qvq Dbq`bkj`j we`tki tKvb c`uZ`v`iaZ; tbB| we`tki c`u` 108uI t`k Dbq`bkj`j we`tki A`šMŠ| GB t`k,`tjvi tgv`U RbmsL`v 200 tKv`uI tekx| A``P` cu`exi tgv`U RbmsL`vi A`fa`K`i mKQy`K| A`\_P` GB wecj` Rb`Mv`xi c`uZ`v`iaZ`Kvix t`k,`tjvi f`gZv RmZmsNi m`v`š` MhYKvix ms`v`q GK`g` tbB| A`\_R` RmZmsNi gj`- f`gZv ubivc`Ev cwi`t`i n`v`Z| Avi ubivc`Ev cwi`l` ubqšY` Kti` v`qx 5uI t`k| G Rb`B ubivc`Ev cwi`t`i K`v`v`tg`v cwi`eZ`bi` v`ex Dt`V`toQ| RmZmsN`tk GKk kZ`tki Dc`thv`Mx Kti Mto Z`j`Z n`tj RmZmsNi ubivc`Ev cwi`t`i K`v`v`tg`v cwi`eZ`b, Dbq`bkj`j we`tki F`bi tevSv Kgv`bv, bvi`x Dbq`b BZ`w` e`vcti we`tki Dt``m` ubt`Z n`te| Z`te Guv ejvi A`c`ft`v ivt`Lbv th` w`Z`xq wek`h`x`i ci RmZmsNi c`u`qvRbxqZv thgb`uQj, AvR tZ`v`v`e`Qi ci GB ms`v`uI c`u`qvRbxqZv mK tZ`g`vb i`t`q` tMtoQ|

**mviK\_v**

cŭZiU ms`viB mvdj` thgub itqtQ, tZgub itqtQ e`\_Zv| RmZmsNtNi tŕŕtŕI GB K\_vUv cŕhvR`| RmZmsNtNi mvdj` thgub itqtQ, tZgub itqtQ Gi e`\_Zv| Zte Zŕbvgj-K wePvti RmZmsNtNi mvdj` tekx| mekl Kti kwišli ŕlv, cwi tek Kihŕig, wKsev Dbqtb Kgŕvtŭi mvt`\_RwZ nŕq RmZmsN Dbqtbkxj mekŕi Dbqtb KivR Kti hvŕ`Q| wefbaŕ`tk kwišli ŕlx cwiMŕq RmZMZ ōŕ`i Aemvŕbi Dŕ`vM ŭbtqtQ RmZmsN| Zte Povšl mŕvšl MŕŕŕY epr kw`ŕ, ŕjvi GKwU fvgKv I KZŕj. Kivi cŕbZv j ŕŕ` Kiv hvq| Avi ZvB `vex DŕVŕQ RmZmsNtNi ŭbivcŕv cwi lŕ`i KivŕŕgMZ ms`ŕŕi |

**1. eŭ ŭbeŕbx ciŕŕlv:**

1. tgvU KŕwU ŕ`k ŭbtq RmZmsN Zvi hvŕv`i iæKŕiŭQj ?  
K) 100;  
L) 51;  
M) 83|
2. UNGOMAP ev AvdMmb`vb - cwiK`ŕb ga``Zv wgb MmZ nŕqŭQj -  
K) 1988 mŕŕj ;  
L) 1991 mŕŕj ;  
M) 1979 mŕŕj |
3. UNTAC ev Kŕŕwŕqv mŕŕvšl RmZmsN AšŕZŕKwŕj b cwi l` MmZ nŕqŭQj -  
K) 1988 mŕŕj ;  
L) 1990 mŕŕj ;  
M) 1992 mŕŕj |
4. RmZmsNtNi kwišli ŕlv ewnbŕŕK tŕŕŕej kwišlcy`ŕi ŕ`qv nq-  
K) 1988 mŕŕj ;  
L) 1990 mŕŕj ;  
M) 1972 mŕŕj |
5. cvi gubweK A`we`ŕi tiva Pw`ŕ mŕŕŕwi Z nq-  
K) 1990 mŕŕj ;  
L) 1968 mŕŕj ;  
M) 1997 mŕŕj |
6. RmZmsNtNi Dŕ`vŕM cŭg wek!cwi tek mŕŕŕj b AbŕŕZ nq  
K) ŭi l wŕ ŕRŭbŕi vŕZ;  
L) ōKŕŕŕŕŕg;  
M) ŭbDBqKŕG|
7. cwi tek mŕŕvšl meŕkl mŕŕŕj b AbŕŕZ nq-  
K) wKŕŕŕŕŕŕŕŕ;  
L) ŕeBŕŕŕŕ;  
M) ŭbDBqKŕG|

8. RwiZmsťNi meRbxb gibewaKvi tNvl br mvtjwi Z nq-  
K) 1952 mvtj ;  
L) 1974 mvtj |  
M) 1948 mvtj |
9. RwiZMZ `elg" wetj vc mspuvsťRwiZmsN tNvl br MpxZ nq-  
K) 1945 mvtj ;  
L) 1963 mvtj ;  
M) 1989 mvtj |
10. AvšRwZK Av`vj Z cŕZwZ nq-  
K) 1946 mvtj ;  
L) 1971 mvtj ;  
M) 1983 mvtj |

DĚigjvt 1.L 2.K 3.L 4.K 5.L 6.L 7.K 8.M 9.L 10.K

### **iPbvj-K cĕæ**

1. RwiZmsťNi mvdj " m=úťK@Avcbvi gZvgZ w`b|
2. RwiZmsťNi e`\_Zv m=úťK@msťŕ|c Avťj vPbv Ki ab|

### **we`wi Z Rbvi Rb" cob**

1. Stanley Meisler, United Nations: The First Fifty Years, Atlantic Monthly Press, New York, 1995.
2. Thomas G. Weiss, The United Nation at Fifty: Recent Lessons, *Current History*, May, 1995.
3. AvRťKi RwiZmsN, RwiZmsN Z\_ťK>`? XvKv, 1996